

Ù`àb&Qp^ç Ù^æ&&@ Çj}[\_}&{^}ç Ø^ååæ& Ù`|||lô@Áæ^

# A Commentary on Prayer

by  
Muhsin Qara'ati

*Published by:*

[... This needs to be ...]

[... filled in ...]

[... use a text editor only...]

[Download:](#)

---

Tgr tqf wegf 'y kj 'r gto kukqp"d{ 'vj g  
[Cj nwi'Dc{ v'F ki kcn'Kuro le'Nkdtct{ 'Rtqlgev'vgco](#)



Q æ -fāQæD  
ËV@Á~^&øÁæ áÁ|<sup>^</sup>••ā \* ,  
[ -Á^!çã á^Áæ áÁ~ à{ ã•ā  
FÈU^} •^Á -Á@ } |!Áæ áÁ  
^•ç^ {  
GEU^} •^Á -Á d^} \* c@  
HEU^} •^Á -Áã } æ  
| ÈV!æã ā \* Áæ ^} c  
í ÈU { { [ ] ā \* Á | Á | ãæ Á  
î ÈÖ ~ æáãæ • @ Á. ææ æ@Á  
[ ç^!Á&^æã } Á  
ËV@Á çã æ ^Á -Á | æ^!  
ËU!æ^!Áæ áÁ@ÁU~ |ææ  
ËU!æ^!Áæ áÁã æ Á  
ËY | | • @ Áæ áÁ~ æáãæ • @  
ËU!æ^!Áæ áÁ^ææ^! • @  
ËV@Á&^\*!^•Á -Á | | • @  
ËV@Á çã æ ^Á -Á | | • @  
ËU!æ^! • Á@æÁ | ç^Á  
áã-æ | ç  
ËV@Á | æ^!Á -ÁææÁ  
æËæ^æ  
ËV@Á æ &æ Á -Á | æ^!  
ËV@ÁV æ^! • ææ Á -ÁU!æ^!

Chapter 2

Qç} çā } Á} ã^ æ@  
ÈUā &^!ÁQç} çā }  
ËV@Á [ çā^Á | Á^! ā \* Á  
} ^æ} ^••Á ~ | àçÁ Á@æ@  
ËV@Á&^\*!^•Á -Á | | çā æ Á  
~ | àç  
ËY ^Á@æ^Á | ç^!Á | áÁ | Á  
@Áæ^Á -Á | á  
ÈUæã { ^} çÁ -Á@Áæ^Á -Á  
| | | çā æ Á ~ | àç  
ÈUÁ^& | | ^&çā }  
ÈU~ ææ Á | Á ~ æ çæ Ñ  
ÈUÁ^& | | ^&çā }  
ÈU [ @!Á^& | | ^&çā }  
ËV@Á ç } çā } Á ç^•Áçæ^ Á  
ç Á@Á^á  
ËV, | Á@ç | çæÁ&& ~ } ç  
ÈUÁ^& | | ^&çā }  
ËV@Á~^&øÁæ áÁ|<sup>^</sup>••ā \* ,  
[ -Áæ^!^Á ç } çā }  
ËV@Á | ^ { ç^ } &Á -Á



ÈV@Á ] ] | cæ & ^ Á - Û ~ | æ @ Á  
æ È Ò @ æ  
È Û ~ | @ , æ || æ @ Á æ @ æ + Á  
, Û æ È Á ^ Á Á Ò || æ È @ Á } ^  
È Ò || æ @ q È æ æ + Á  
È Ò æ Á æ ã Á æ | æ Á ~ | æ +  
È % æ | æ Á æ ~ } Á æ @ Á  
\ ~ , æ Á æ @ æ +

Chapter 6

Ó , ã \* Á Ò | , } Á : \ ~ æ | æ á Á  
Û | • d æ æ } Á • ß á æ  
È Ò | , ã \* Á | , } Á : \ ~ æ  
È V @ Á - ^ & o Á - Á \ ~ ±  
È V @ Á cã ^ æ Á - Á  
] ^ | f | : ã \* Á \ ~ ±  
È V @ Á \ ~ æ Á @ Á æ o Á - Á  
Õ | á  
È V @ Á @ d | ^ Á - Á ~ ß á  
È V @ Á ] ] | cæ & ^ Á - Á ~ ß á  
È V @ Á ã á | { Á ^ @ æ á Á ~ ß á  
È V @ Á cã ^ æ Á - Á  
] ^ | f | : ã \* Á ~ ß á  
È V @ Á | ã Á - Á æ á æ æ æ  
È Û | • d æ æ } Á - Á @ \ • Á  
, • ß á Á @ \ | æ  
È V @ Á | ^ • ã \* • Á - Á ~ ß á Á  
• @ \ |  
È V @ Á | | • d æ æ } • Á - Á @ Á  
• æ o Á - Á Ò | á  
È Û { ^ Á | ã o

Chapter 7

Ö @ | Á æ È V æ à ã @  
È Û ~ à @ æ Á Ò || æ @ Á  
È V @ Á cæ æ } Á - Á æ à ã @  
È V @ Á ^ , æ á Á | Á æ à ã @  
È Û : æ cã æ Á æ à ã @  
È Û ^ | ^ cã } Á - Á æ à ã @  
È Û { ^ { à | æ & ^ Á - Á Ò | á æ Á  
Q | æ æ & | ç | ^  
È V @ Á æ à ã @ Á - Á @ | Á  
& ^ æ | ^ •

Chapter 8

Û ~ } ~ c  
È V @ Á ~ } ~ o Á - Á æ - ^ | ^ } o Á

] |æ^|•  
Ë/ @ Á ~ } ~ ó Á @ Á Q æ | ä | ^ •  
GæD

Chapter 9

Væ @ @ @ á Á æ á Æ J æ æ  
Ë/æ @ @ @ á  
Ë/ @ Á | | \* æ Á Á æ @ ä  
Ë/ ! ä ç ^ Á æ @ ä  
Ë/ ^ • ç [ ] ^ Á Á @ Á  
ç [ • ç ^ • @  
Ë/ J æ æ æ  
Ë/ @ Á æ } ^ ! Á Á ^ } á ä \* Á  
• æ æ æ æ  
Ë/ J æ æ  
Ë/ @ Á @ • ä \* } [ { ^ Á Á æ æ æ

Chapter 10

Ó ä | ä \* ! æ @

Ù àb&óQá^cÁ

Ù^æ&@

œ}[\_]&{^}•

ø^ááæ&

Ù|||:ó@Áæ



Viaø • |ã^|æã } ÁÛ { à[ |•

''

<u>U o dqn</u>	<u>Vt epurkgt cvkqp</u>	<u>U o dqn</u>	<u>Vt epurkgt cvkqp</u>
	ø		C
	D		v
	yj''		l
			nj
	F		f j
	T		
	U		uj''
	÷		i j
	H		s
	M		n
	O		p
	ÔJ		y
	[		cj
<u>Nqpi 'Xqy gnu</u>	"	<u>Uj qt v'Xqy gnu</u>	"
			c
			w
			k

''

''



Ū àã @!qÁQ!^, [!á

"  
"  
"

"=b`h\ YB Ua YcZ5 `U\ žh\ Y5 `!VybYZ\Wbhžh\ Y  
5 `!a YfVZi`"  
"

"

Vj g'kpxcncdng'ngi ce{ "qh'vj g"J qwugj qrf " }Cj n'cn/Dc{ vj "qh'vj g"  
Rtqr j gv\*o c{ 'r gceg'dg'wr qp"vj go "cm: "cu'r tgugtxgf "d{ "vj gkt"  
hqmqy gtu.'ku'c"eqo r tgj gpukxg'uej qqn'qh'vj qwi j v'vj cv'go dtcegu"  
cm'dtcepej gu'qh'Kurco le"mpqy ngf i g0Vj ku'uej qqn'j cu'r tqf wegf "  
o cp{ "dtkncpv'uej qrcu'y j q'j} cxg'f tcy p'kpur ktcvkqp'htqo "vj ku"  
tlej "cpf 'r wtg'tguqwtg0"

"

K'j cu'i kxgp'o cp{ 'uej qrcu'y'vj g'O wurko "wo o cj "y j q."  
hqmqy kpi 'kp'vj g'hqquwgr u'qh'Kó o u'qh'vj g'Rtqr j gwu"J qwugj qrf "  
\*x+ "j cxg'f qpg'vj gkt "dguv'vq"ergct "wr "vj g'f qwdv'tckugf "d{ "  
xctkquw'etggf u'cpf "ewttgpw'y kj kp'cpf 'y kj qw'O wurko "uqekgv{ "  
cpf "vq"cpuy gt'vj gkt "s wguvkqpu0Vj tqwi j qw'vj g'r cuv'egpwtkgu."  
vj g{ "j cxg'i kxgp'y gm'tgcuqpgf "cpuy gtu'cpf "erctkhecvkqpu"  
eqpegtkpi "vj gug's wguvkqpu'cpf 'f qwdv0"

"

Vq'o gg'vj g'tgur qpukdkkkgu"cuuki pgf "vq'kv."vj g'Cj n'cn/Dc{ v'  
Y qtrf "Cuugo dn{ \*CDY C+j cu'go dctngf "qp"cf ghgpeg"qh'vj g"  
ucpevk{ "qh'vj g'Kurco le"o guuci g'cpf "ku'xgtkkgu."qh'vgr"qduewtgf "  
d{ "vj g'r ctvkucpu"qh'xctkquw'ugew'cpf "etggf u'cu'y gm'cu"d{ "  
ewttgpw'j quvkg'vq'Kurco 0Vj g'Cuugo dn{ "hqmqy u'kp'vj g"  
hqquwgr u'qh'vj g"Cj n'cn/Dc{ v'\*x+cpf "vj g'f kuekr ngu'qh'vj gkt"  
uej qqn'qh'vj qwi j v'kp'ku'tgcf kpgu'vq"eqphtqp'vj gug'ej cmgpi gu"  
cpf "tkgu'vq'dg"qp"vj g'htqp'vkpg'kp"eqpuqpcpeg'y kj "vj g'f go cpf u"  
qh'gxgt { "ci g0"

"

Vj g'cti wo gpw'eqpvkpgf 'kp'vj g'y qtmu'qh'vj g'uej qrcu"  
dgmipi kpi "vq'vj g'Uej qqn'qh'vj g"Cj n'cn/Dc{ v'\*x+ctg"qh'wpls wg"  
uki pkkhecpag0Vj cv'ku'dgecwug'vj g{ "ctg'dcugf "qp'i gpwkg"



uej qnctuj kr "cpf "er r gcn'vq'tgcuqp."cpf "cxqkf "r tglwf keg"cpf "dkcuO'  
Vj gug'cti wo gpw'cf f tguu'uej qnctu'cpf "vj kpngtu'kp"e"o cppgt "  
vj cv'er r gcn'vq'j gcnj { "o kpf u'cpf "y j qnguqo g"j wo cp'pcwtg0  
"

Vq"cuukv'vj g'uggngtu'qh'twj . "vj g'Cj n'cn/Dc{ v'Y qtrf "Cuugo dn{ "  
j cu'gpf gcxqtgf "vq"r tgugpv'c"pgy "r j cug'qh'vj gug'cti wo gpw'  
eqpvckpgf "kp"vj g'uwf kgu'cpf "v'cpcur'v'kqpu'qh'vj g'y qtmu'qh"  
eqpvgo r qtct { "Uj -ej "y tkgtu'cpf "vj qug'y j q"j cxg"go dtcegf "vj ku"  
uwrko g'uej qqn'qh'vj qwi j v'vj tqwi j "f kxkpg"dngukpi 0  
"

Vj g'Cuugo dn{ "ku'cnuq"gpi ci gf "kp"gf kxkp"cpf "r wdrkcv'kqpu'qh'vj g"  
xcnwcdrg'y qtmu'qh'ngcf kpi "Uj -ej "uej qnctu'qh'gctnkt"ci gu'vq"  
cuukv'vj g'uggngtu'qh'vj g'twj "kp"fkueqxtkpi "vj g'twj u'y j kej "  
vj g'Uej qqn'qh'vj g'Rtqr j gvu'J qwugj qrf "x+j cu'qh'htgf "vq"vj g"  
gpvktg'y qtrf 0  
"

Vj g'Cj n'cn/Dc{ v'Y qtrf "Cuugo dn{ "mqmu'hqty ctf "vq"dgpgkhv"  
htqo "vj g'qr kpkqpu'qh'vj g'tgcf gtu'cpf "vj gk"uwi i guv'kqpu'cpf "  
eqputwv'kxg"etkkekua "kp"vj ku'ctgc0  
"

Y g'cnuq"kp'xkg'uej qnctu."v'cpcur'v'qtu'cpf "qyj gt"kp'v'kww'kqpu'vq"  
cuukv'vu'kp"r tqr ci cvkpi "vj g'i gpw'kpg"Kurco ke"vgcej kpi u'cu"  
rtgcej gf "d{ "vj g'Rtqr j gv'O vj co o cf "x+0  
"

Y g'dguggej "I qf."vj g'O quv'J ki j ."vq"ceegr v'qwt"j wo drg"ghhtvu"  
cpf "vq"gp'cdrg'vu'vq"gpj cpeg'vj go "vpf gt"vj g'cwur kgu'qh'ko o "  
cn'O cj f . "J ku'xlegi gtgpv'qp"vj g'gctvj "x+ c{ "Cm'j "g'zr gf kvg"j ku"  
cf xgpv+0  
"

Y g'g'zr tguu'qwt"i tv'kwf g'vq" wllcv'cn'Kurco "y c'n'O wurko kp"  
Uj c{ nj "O w ukp"Stc'æ'v'vj g'cwj qt"qh'vj g'r tgugpv'dqqm"cpf "  
Ocpuqqt"Nko dc."ku'v'cpcur'v'qtO'Y g'cnuq"vj cpm'qwt"eqmgci wgu"  
y j q"j cxg'r ctv'ekr cvgf "kp"r tqf wv'kpi "vj ku'y qtm"gur gekcm{ "vj g"  
uvch'qh'vj g"v'cpcur'v'kqpu'Qh'keg0  
"

**Ewnwt cn'Ch'ck u'Fgrctwo gpv**  
**Cj n'cn/Dc{ v'x+Y qtrf 'Cuugo dn{**

"

"

"





Ø | ^ , [ | á

"

"

'=b`h\ YB Ua YcZ5 `U\ žh\ Y7ca dUgg]cbUhYžh\ Y  
A YfVZi "

"

"

Vj g'E wmwtenE gpvgt "qh'S wtøple'Nguuqpu'y cu'guwcdrkuj gf "kp"  
3597'CJ U\*3; ; 8+y kj "yj g'clo "qh'eqo r ktkpi ."cttcepi kpi "cpf "  
r wdrkuj kpi "yj g'y tkwgp."cwf kq'cpf "xkuwen'y qtm'qh" wlcw'  
cn/Kurco "Uj c{ nj "O w ukp'S ctcævk0

"

F wtkpi "yj g'o cp{ "{ gctu'qh'ku'cevkxkv{ ."cr ctv'htqo "r wdrkuj kpi "  
pgy "dqqm'd{ "yj g'cwj qt."yj g'Vchukt/g'Pwt"}Eqo o gpwct{ "qh"  
Nki j vj "kp'r ctvewrct."yj ku'kpukwng"j cu'cnuq'r tgugpvgf "c"dqqm'kp"  
ku'gf kgf "xgtukqp."y j kej "j cf "dggp'r wdrkuj gf "d{ "qvj gt"  
r wdrkuj gtu0'

"

Co qpi "yj g'y qtm'qh'yj g'y tkgt "qp'yj g'uwdlgev'qh'r tc{ gt "ku'yj g"  
dqqm"Vchukt/g'Pcoc/"}C'Eqo o gpwct{ "qp'Rtc{ gt; ."y j kej "y cu"  
kpkkm{ "r wdrkuj gf "d{ "yj g'Rgthqto cpeg'qh'Rtc{ gt"J gcf s wct vgtu0'  
Rwtuwcpv'q'yj g'xky "qh'yj g"j qpqtcdrq'qh'heknu'cv'yj g"  
J gcf s wct vgtu."uwdugs wgpv'gf kkpqu'qh'yj g'uckf "dqqm'y gtg"  
uwr r qugf "vq'dg'r wdrkuj gf "d{ "yj g'E wmwtenE gpvgt "qh'S wtøple"  
Nguuqpu0

"

K'ku'pgeguuct { "vq'pqv'yj cv'yj ku'dqqm'j cu'dggp"gf kgf "cpf "gctrktg"  
v' r qi tcr j kecn'gttqtu'j cxg'dggp"eqttgevgf "cu'ht"cu'r quukdrq0'  
P gxgtvj gnguu."y g'ngqm'hty ctf "vq'tgegek'kpi "yj g'xky u'cpf "  
uwi i guwkpqu'qh'qwt'f gct'tgcf gtu'y j q'y g'kpxkg"vq'eqo o wplecvg"  
y kj "wu'cv'yj ku'cf f tgu<

"

"

Kirco le "T gr wdrle "qh'Kcp"

"

"

E wwwt criE gpygt 'qhS wt æple 'Nguqpu

"



Dghqtg"go dctnpi "qp"j g"uwdlgev'r tqr gt."rgv'wu'htuv'cng"c"  
ewtuqt{"i mpeg'cv'õY qtuj kr"} -dcf cj ; "cpf "Ugtxkwf g"  
} -dwf k {cj ; ö'y j lej "ku'j g"uqwi'qh'r tc{gt"cu'y gm'cu'cm'qj gt"  
f gxqvkpcnlf wkgu'uq"cu'q"dgwgt"kwgtpcnk g'ku'uwdiko g'ucvqp"  
kp"qwt'rkxgu0'  
"

**O w ulp'S ct cævk**

"

"

"

Û` àb&óQá^cÁ Û^æ&@ Ç}[~}&{^}• Ø^ääæ& Û`]][]ó@Áã



Y [| • @] Á,ãääæ@Á) áÁ^|çã á^Á± à` áã ^ æ@

..

..

**Y j cv'ku'y qtuj kr '}-kdcf cj ;A**

..

..

Y qtuj kr "}-kdcf cj ; 'ku'y g'r wtr qug'dgj kpf "qwt'etgcvkqp0Vj g"  
S wtæp'ucvgu<

..

·ä ã ä ä ä æ â äæ äæ ää

..

*õKf k' pqv'ètgcw'j g'lp'p'çpf'j wo cp'u'gzegr v'j cv'y g'f' b c'f' "*  
*y qtuj kr 'O gb' 13*

..

Ki'y g'y qtnly g'ctg'f qkpi 'ku'hqt'j g'ucng'qh'uggnkpi 'j g'r ngcuwtg"  
qh'I qf. 'j gp'k'ku'cp'cev'qh'y qtuj kr OK'ku'uq'gxgp'j qwi j 'k'o c { "  
dg'c'dwukpguu'qt'r tqhguukqpcn'xgpwtg. 'j g'r wtuwk'qh"  
npqy rgi g. 'o cttkci g. 'ugt xleg'v' r gqr ng. 'qt'cp { j kpi 'j cv'ku"  
o gcpv'q' b gg'v'qwt'p'ggf u'qt'j cv'qh'uqekgv 0

..

..

Vj cv'y j kej "o cngu'cp'cev'kp'cp'cev'qh'y qtuj kr "}-kdcf cj ; 'ku'y g"  
ucetgf "o qv'xgu'dgj kpf 'ku'r gthqto cpeg'çpf' k'p'j g'r ctrpeg'qh"  
j g'S wtæp. 'k'j cu'j g'õf k'kpg'dcr v'uo ö"} *kli j cv'Cmcj ; 04* ""

..

**P cwt cnf kur qukkqp' }hst cj ; 'çpf 'y qtuj kr '}-kdcf cj ;**

..

..

Uqo g'qh'qwt'cev'kpu'qt'cev'kku'gu'ctg'dcugf "qp'y qtuj kr "  
}-kdcf cj ; 'y j kg'qy gtu'ctg'cpej qtgf "k'p'pcwtcnf kur qukkqp"  
}hstcj ; OC'j cdk'ecp'dg'o g'kqtkqwu'uwej "cu'ur qtvu'qt'pqv"  
o g'kqtkqwu'uwej "cu'uo qnkpi OD'w'kh'cp'cev'kp'y cu'cpej qtgf "k'p"  
pcwtcnf kur qukkqpô j cv'ku. 'kh'k'y cu'f qpg'dcugf "qp'y g'pcwtcnf  
f kur qukkqp'çpf'r wtg'o qrf 'y j kej "I qf'j cu'dguvqy gf "qp'y g"  
eqpu'kwwkqp'qh'gxgt { "j wo cp'dgkpi ô j gp'k'y qwf "cny c { u'dg"  
o g'kqtkqwu0

"

Vj g'o g'k'q'p'c'w't'c'n'f'k'ur'q'k'k'q'p'e'q'o' r'c't'g'f' 'v'q'y' q't'u'j' k'r' 'k'u'y' c'v'  
v'k'o' g'c'p'f' 'r' m'e'g'.'i' g'p'f' g't'c'p'f' 't'c'e'g'.'c'p'f' 'c'i' g'c'p'f' 'e'q'p'f' k'k'q'p'j' c'x'g'p'q'  
g'h'g'e'v'q'p'k'v'.'c'p'f' 'g'x'g't' { 'j' w'o' c'p' 'd'g'k'p'i' . 'q'p' 'c'ee'q'w'p'v'q'h'j' k'u'd'g'k'p'i' 'c'  
j' w'o' c'p'.'r' q'u'u'g'u'g'u'k'0'c'p' 'g'z'c'o' r' m'g'q'h'y' k'u'k'u'y' g'c'h'g'e'v'k'q'p'i' k'x'g'p'  
v'q' 'q'p'g'a'u'e'j' k'f' 'y'j' c'v'k'u'p'q'v't'w'g' 'q'p'n' { 'v'q'c' 'r' c't'v'k'e'w'r'c't' 'i' g'p'g't'c'v'k'q'p'  
c'p'f' 'r' g't'k'q'f' 't'c'y' g't'.'k'v'k'u'e'q'o' o' q'p' 'h'q't' 'g'x'g't' { 'r' c't'g'p'v'v'q' 'f' q' 'u'q'05' "  
K'u'u'w'g'u'w'e'j' 'c'u' 'h'q't'o' 'c'p'f' 'u'v' { 'm'g'q'h'f' t'g'u'u'q't' 'h'q'q'f' 'c't'g' 'i' q'x'g't'p'g'f' 'd' {  
j' c'd'k'c'p'f' 'y'j' g' { 'x'c't' { 'k'p' 'f' k'h'g't'g'p'v'v'k'o' g'u'c'p'f' 'r' m'e'g'u'0'k'p' 'u'q'o' g'  
t'g'i' k'q'p'u'.'c' 'e'g't'v'k'p' 'y'j' k'p'i' 'k'u'c' 'e'w'u'v'q'o' 'y'j' k'g' 'y'j' g' 'u'c'o' g' 'k'u'p'q'v'  
t'g'i' c't'f' g'f' 'c'u' 'u'w'e'j' 'k'p' 'q'y'j' g't' 'r' m'e'g'u'0

"

Y q't'u'j' k'r' 'c'p'f' 'f' g'x'q'v'k'q'p' 'c't'g' 'c'n'u'q' 'c'o' q'p'i' 'y'j' q'u'g' 'c'e'v'k'q'p'u' 'y'j' c'v'r' g't'v'k'p'  
v'q' 'y'j' g' 'p'c'w't'c'n'f' k'ur'q'k'k'q'p' 'q'h' 'o' c'p'.'c'p'f' 'y'j' w'u'.'y'j' g' 'o' q'u'v'c'p'e'k'g'p'v'.'  
d'g'c'w'k'h'w'i'c'p'f' 'f' w't'c'd'r'g' 'd'w'k'f' k'p'i' u' 'e'q'p'u't'w'e'v'g'f' 'd' { 'o' c'p' 'c't'g' 't'g'r'v'g'f' "  
v'q' 'y'j' q't'u'j' k'r' 'u'w'e'j' 'c'u' 'v'g'o' r' m'g'u'.'e'j' w't'e'j' g'u'.'o' q'u's' w'g'u'.'c'p'f' "  
h'k'g' /v'g'o' r' m'g'u'0

"

Q'h' 'e'q'w't'u'g'.'o' c'p' { 'f' k'h'g't'g'p'e'g'u' 'e'c'p' 'd'g' 'u'g'g'p' 'y' k'j' 't'g'ur' g'e'v'v'q' 'h'q't'o' u'  
c'p'f' 'v' { 'r' g'u' 'q'h'f' g'x'q'v'k'q'p'0'Q'p'g' 'f' k'h'g't'g'p'e'g' 'r' g't'v'k'p'u' 'v'q' 'y'j' g' 'q'd'l'g'e'w' 'q'h'  
y' q't'u'j' k'r' 'g'z'v'g'p'f' k'p'i' 'h't'q'o' 'u'v'q'p'g'.'y' q'q'f' 'c'p'f' 'k'f' q'u'u' 'v'q' 'y'j' g' 'D'g'm'x'g'f' "  
N'q't'f'.'c'p'f' 'c'p'q'y'j' g't' 'f' k'h'g't'g'p'e'g' 'k'u' 'k'p' 'y'j' g' 'h'q't'o' 'c'p'f' 'u'v' { 'm'g'q'h'  
y' q't'u'j' k'r'.'y'j' k'e'j' 'x'c't'k'g'u' 'h't'q'o' 'f' c'p'e'k'p'i' 'c'p'f' 'u'k'p'i' k'p'i' 'v'q' 'y'j' g' 'o' q'u'v'  
r' t'q'h'q'w'p'f' 'c'p'f' 'u'w'd'v'g' 'r'k'c'p'k'g'u' } o' w'p'c'l'e'v'j' 'q'h' 'y'j' g' 'c'y' 'r'k'f' 'c'ø' } u'c'k'p'v'u'j' "  
q'h'I' q'f'0

"

Vj g'q'd'l'g'e'v'k'x'g' 'q'h' 'y'j' g' 'r' t'q'r' j' g'u' '\*:ε+'j' c'u' 'p'q'v'd'g'g'p' 'v'q' 'e't'g'c'v'g' 'y'j' g'  
u'r' k'k'v'q'h'f' g'x'q'v'k'q'p' 'k'p' 'o' c'p' 'd'w'w't'c'y'j' g't' 'v'q' 't'g'h'q't'o' 'y'j' q't'u'j' k'r' 'k'p' 'v'g't'o' u'  
q'h' 'k'u' 'q'd'l'g'e'v'c'p'f' 'h'q't'o' 0'

"

Vj g' 'r'c't'i' g' 'u'w'o' u' 'q'h' 'o' q'p'g' { 'u'r' g'p'v'q'p' 'y'j' g' 'e'q'p'u't'w'e'v'k'q'p' 'q'h'  
e'j' w't'e'j' g'u'.'u' { 'p'c'i' q'i' w'g'u'.'J' k'p'f' w'v'g'o' r' m'g'u'.'c'p'f' 'o' q'u's' w'g'u'=  
e'q'p'u'k'f' g't'k'p'i' 'c'u' 'u'c'e't'g'f' 'y'j' g' 'p'c'v'k'q'p'c'n'h'c'i' u'c'p'f' 'j' g't'q'g'u'='c'p'f' "  
r' t'c'k'k'p'i' 'y'j' g' 'g'z'e'g'm'g'p'e'g'u'c'p'f' 'x'c'n'w'g'u' 'q'h' 'k'p'f' k'k'f' w'c'n'u'c'p'f' 'g'x'g'p' "  
q'd'l'g'e'w' 'c't'g' 'c'm' 'o' c'p'k'h'g'u'c'v'k'q'p'u' 'q'h' 'y'j' g' 'u'r' k'k'v'q'h'f' g'x'q'v'k'q'p' 'y'j' k'e'j' "  
g'z'k'u'u' 'k'p' 'o' c'p'0

"

G'x'g'p' 'y'j' q'u'g' 'y'j' q' 'f' q' 'p'q'v' 'y'j' q't'u'j' k'r' 'I' q'f' 'y'j' q't'u'j' k'r' 'y'j' g'k' 'u'r' q'w'g'u'.'  
e'j' k'f' t'g'p'.'e't'g'f' g'p'v'k'c'n'u'.'k'f' g'q'm'i' { . 'e't'g'g'f'.'q't' 'r' c'y'j' 'c'p'f' 'y'j' g' { 'c't'g'  
t'g'c'f' { 'v'q' 'o' q'x'g' 'h'q't'y' c't'f' 'c'm'p'i' 'y'j' k'u' 'y' c' { 'g'x'g'p' 'v'q' 'y'j' g' 'g'z'v'g'p'v'q'h'  
u'c'e't'k'h'k'p'i' 'y'j' g'o' u'g'r'x'g'u'0'Y' q't'u'j' k'r' 'j' c'u'c' 'f' g'g'r' 'p'c'w't'c'n't'q'q'v'k'p' 'o' c'p'  
c'n'j' q'w'i' j' 'j' g' 'o' c' { 'd'g' 'w'p'c'y' c't'g' 'q'h' 'k'v'.'c'u' 'O' c'y' m'y' k' \*c't' /T'w'o' k'16' "  
u'c' { u<



" " " " " " " " " " " "

Luu'rhng'vj g'ej kf t gpau'hpqf pguu'qh'vj gk 'o qvj gt u.  
J g't gi ct f u'pqv'vj g'uc vkuc evkap'qh'j ku'f guk g'kp'lt c p n k p e g p u g 0

I qf . 'vj g' C m / y k u g . 'j cu' g p f q y g f 'o c p 'y k j 'c m / f g u k t g u 'c p f "  
k p u k p e v u 'y j k r g 'c n u q 'e t g c v k p i " q w u k f g 'q h 'o c p 'y j g 'o g c p u 'v q "  
u c v k c v g 'c p f " o g g v 'y g u g 'f g u k t g u 0 K i 'o c p " g x g t 'd g e q o g u 'v j k t u v . "  
y c v g t 'k u 'e t g c v g f " \* v 's w g p e j 'k v + 'c p f 'k h 'v j g t g 'k u 'j w p i g t . 'h q q f " c n u q "  
g z k u u 0 K i 'o c p " k u 'g p f q y g f 'y k j 'y j g ' u g z w c n ' k p u k p e v . ' u r q w u g u "  
j c x g ' d g g p ' e t g c v g f ' h q t ' j k o . ' c p f ' k h ' v j g ' u g p u g ' q h ' u o g m ' k u ' e t g c v g f . "  
y j k p i u ' v q ' u o g m ' j c x g ' d g g p ' e t g c v g f ' v q q 0

Co qpi 'vj g'r tqhqwpf guv'hggkpi u'qh'o cp'ctg'vj g'f guk g'hqt "  
gvtpkv . 'm x g ' q h ' r g t h g e v k p ' c p f ' y j g ' { g c t p k p i ' h q t ' k o o q t w c k v { 0 C "  
t g r v k p u j k r ' y k j ' I q f ' c p f ' y q t u j k r r k p i ' J k o ' i w c t c p v g g ' y j g "  
h w h k m g p v ' q h ' v j g u g ' p c w t c n ' k p e n k p c v k p u 0 R t c { g t ' c p f ' y q t u j k r ' c t g "  
y j g ' t g r v k p u j k r u ' q h ' o c p ' y k j ' y j g ' H q w p v k p j g c f ' q h ' R g t h g e v k p u . "  
h c o k r k t k v { ' y k j ' y j g ' T g c n ' D g m x g f . ' c p f ' u g g n k p i ' t g h w i g ' k p ' y j g "  
G v g t p c n ' R q y g t 0

**Vj g'Tqqv'qh'Y qt uj kr**

Y j q'eqwf 'tgeqi pl g'I qf 'y kj "cm'J ku'r gtr gwcn's wcnkku'cpf "  
r gthgevkpu'y kj qw'tguqtvki "v'uwdugtxkpeg'cpf "qdgkucpeg'vq "  
J ko A'Vj tqwi j "uqtkgu'cpf "j kvqtkecn'ceeqpwa.'vj g'S wtæp "  
g z r t g u u g u ' y j g ' u k i p u ' q h ' J k u ' r q y g t ' c p f ' i t c p f g w t 0

K'ucvgu'vj cv'I qf 'i cxg'c'ej kf "v'q'O ct { co \*O ct { +y kj qw'j gt "  
j cxkpi 'c'j wudcpf =J g'ur kv'vj g'P kg'Tkxgt'hqt'O wuc \*O qugu+ "  
\*æ+17\_ 'cpf 'f tqy pgf "Hk æy p \*Rj ctqcj +y j g t g k =J g'o cf g'vj g "  
r t q r j g u \*æ + x l e v q t k q u u ' y j k r g ' d g k p i " g o r v { / j c p f g f . " c i c k p u v ' y j g "  
u w r g t r q y g t u ' q h ' v j g k t ' t g u r g e v k x g ' k o g u . " c p f ' t w d d g f ' y j g ' p q u g ' q h "  
y j g ' v i j w u " 18\_ ' k p ' y j g ' i t q w p f 0 9

K'ku'J g'Y j q'etgcvgf "{ qw'qw'qh'rhnguu'em { . 'c p f " { q w t ' r h g " c p f "  
f g c y ' c u ' y g m ' c u ' j q p q t " } - h / c j ; ' c p f ' j w o k r e v k p " } f j k m c j ; ' c t g "  
k p ' J k u ' j c p f 0 K i ' y j g t g ' c p { q p g ' y j q ' e q w f ' r g t e g k x g ' j k u ' q y p "  
y g c m p g u u . ' k o r q v g p e g . ' k i p q t c p e g . ' c p f ' h k o k e v k p " c u ' y g m ' c u "  
r t g f k e v c d r g ' c p f ' w p r t g f k e v c d r g ' r g t k u ' c p f ' o k u j c r u . ' d w w ' e q w f ' p q v "  
u g p u g ' y j g ' p g g f ' h q t ' y j g ' R q y g t ' q h ' U c n k e v k p ' c p f ' h q t ' j k o ' v q "





Kp'vgtō u'qh'emqj kpi . 'y g{ 'j cxg'pq'pggf 'hqt'ugy kpi . 'y cuj kpi "  
cpf 'ktqpkpi #

Kp'vgtō u'qh'ectpcn'f guktg. 'y g{ 'ucvuh{ 'k'y kj qw'f k'hewm{ "cpf "  
r tgf keco gpv0

Kp'r tqewtkpi "c'r meg'hqt'j cdkcvkqp. 'y gtg'ctg'uq'o cp{ "dkf u'cpf "  
kpugeu'y j qug'vej pls wg'k'o cnpki "pguu'cpf 'f gpu'cuqpkuj gu"  
o cp0'

Kp'guugpeg. 'j cu'y ku'vej pqmī kecn'cf xcpego gpv'dtqwi j v'cdqww'  
r tqi tguu'k'qwt'j wo cppguu'cu'y gmA

J cxg'kpf kxkf wcn'cpf "eqmgevkg"eqttwv kqpu'nguugpgf A

J cu'y ku'eqo hqtv'cnuq'dtqwi j v'tcps wkrkv{ A

Kp'cp{ "ecug. 'lwuv'pqvr' mekpi 'y g'j' cpf "qh'o cp'k'p'y cv'qh'y g"  
kphcmkdr'cpf 'lwuv'rgcf gtu'y qwv' "dg'cp'kplwvkeg'vq'j wo cpkv{ . 'kh'  
y g'j' gctv'qh'o cp'ku'pqv'kpnf'vq'I qf. "cp'kpuwv'y qwv' "j cxg"  
dggp'o cf g'vq'y g'ucvkvq'qh'j wo cpkv{ 0

**Vj g'r ngcuwt g'qhI qf 'cu'y g'czku'qh'y qt uj kr**

Lwuv'cu'j gcxgpn{ "dqf kgu'cpf 'y g'gct'j "cny c{ u'j cxg'c'hkzgf "czku"  
y qwi j 'y g{ "o cng'f kxgtug'tqvcvkvpu'cpf 'tgxqvwkvpu. 'y qtuj kr. "  
y kj "cm'ku'xctkqwu'hqto u'cpf "cr r gctcpegu. 'ku'cnuq'cpej qtgf "k"  
c'hkzgf "czku. 'y j kej "ku'y g'r ngcuwt g'qhI qf 0Vj ku'ku'k'ur kg'qh"  
y g'hcev'y cv'ur cvkn'cpf "vgo r qtcn'cu'y gm'cu'kpf kxkf wcn'cpf "  
eqmgevkg'ektewo ucpegu'f gvgto kpg'y g'v'r g'qh'o qxgo gpv'  
cmipi "y ku'czku0

Hqt'gzco r ng. "tcxgn'o cngu"\*c'hqwt/e{ eng"} tcmiej ; +r tc{ gt"c"  
vy q/tcmiej "r tc{ gt="kmpgu'o c{ "pgeguukcvg"ej cpi gu'k'p'y g'hqto "  
qh'y g'r tc{ gt0[ gv. 'y g'vy q/tcmiej "qt'uj qtvgpgf "r tc{ gt'ku'vkn'c"  
r tc{ gt'cpf 'k'ku'dcugf "qp'y g'czku'qh'tgo go dgtkpi "I qf. "uggnkpi "  
J ku'r ngcuwt g'cpf 'r gthqto kpi "J ku'eqo o cpf <



ōCpf'b ckpwk'p'y g'r tc{ gt'hqt '0 { 'tgo go dtcpegō [135](#)

**Vj g'ur k'k'qh'y qt uj kr**



"

Ko co 'c / cf ks '\*:ε+'pcttcvgu'vj g'uvqt { 'qh'c'O wurko 'y j q'j cf 'c'  
Ej tkvkc'p'pgki j dqt 'vj cv'go dtcegf 'Kurco 0Vj cv'O wurko 'j cf "  
cy cngpgf 'vj g'hqto gt 'Ej tkvkc'p'f wtkpi 'vj g'htuv'f cy p '\*r tkqt 'vq'  
vj g'vko g'hqt 'vj g'f cy p'r tc { gt } crxj 'cu/umd ; +.dtqwi j v'j ko 'vq'  
vj g'o qus wg'cpf 'uckf 'vq'j ko <ōRgthqto "{ qwt'ur gtgtqi cvqt { "  
pki j v'r tc {gtu} xj cllwf ; 'vkn'vj g'vko g'hqt 'vj g'f cy p'r tc { gt'cpf "  
vj gtgchgt. "gpi ci g'kp'ur r necvkqp"} f w:εø 'vkn'vj g'uvptkug0'  
"

Vj gp. 'tgcf 'vj g'S wæcp'wr 'vq'vj g'vko g'hqt 'vj g'pqqp'r tc { gt } crxj "  
c / wj t ; 0'Kp'vj ku'o cpgt. 'vj g'O wurko 'vwi gf 'vj g'hqto gt "  
Ej tkvkc'p'vq'gpi ci g'kp'r tc { gt. 'tgekcn'qh'vj g'S wæcp'cpf "  
ur r necvkqp'f c { 'cpf 'pki j v'Y j gp'vj g'pgy 'O wurko 'tgwtpgf "  
j qo g. 'j g'cdcpf qpgf 'Kurco 'cpf 'f kf 'pqv'i q'vq'vj g'o qus wg'  
cp { o qtg03; \_  
"

[ gu.'uwej 'gzvgo kuo 'cpf 'ncem'qh'o qf gtevkqp'kp'y qtuj kr 'y kn'  
f tkxg'r gqr ng'cy c { 0  
"

Vj g'o ctv { tgf 'r tqhguuqt. 'O wvof c'O wcyj j ctk142 'pcttcvgu'vj cv'  
:Co tw'kdp'cn':C 'j cf 'wy q'uqpu0Qpg'y cu'c'xqvct { 'qh'J cf tev'  
:Crik'\*:ε+y j kg'vj g'qvj gt 'y cu'c'ur r qtvt 'qh'O w:ey kf cj 0Qpg'  
f c { . 'vj g'Rtqr j gv\*U+'uckf 'vq'vj g'i qqf 'uqp'qh':Co tw'kdp'cn':C "  
\*pco gf ':Cdf 'Cmcyj <ōKj cxg'j gctf 'vj cv' { qw'ur gpf "{ qwt'pki j v'  
kp'y qtuj kr 'cpf "{ qwt'f c { 'kp'hcuvkpi 0'J g'uckf <ō[ gu.'Q"  
O guugpi gt 'qh'Cmcyj 0'Vj g'Rtqr j gv\*U+'uckf <ōVj ku'y c { 'ku'pqv'  
ceegr vcdng'vq'o g06143. ""  
"

Y g'tgcf 'kp'vj g'vcf kkp'pu'  
"

...''B ää ß ää ää ä

ōKpf ggf. 'vj gtg'ku'kpenkcvkqp'cpf 'f kpkpenkcvkqp'kp'vj g'j gctv\*qh'  
o cp+0144. "

[ qw'j cxg'vq'vcmg'cf xcpvci g'qh'y j gtgxgt 'k'kpenkpgu'cpf 'ngcpu'  
vq0Cpf 'y j gpgxgt 'k'ku'pqv'tgcf { . 'f q'pqv'gzgt v'r tguuwtg'qp'k'  
qvj gty kug'k'y kn'wpeqpuekqun { 'uj qy 'c'pgi cvkxg'tgcevkqp0'  
"

Kp'vj g'Kurco le'kputwvkvpu'k'ku'o gpvkpgf 'vj cv' { qw'j cxg'vq'  
f kxkf g' { qwt'vko g'kp'vq'hqwt'r ctu. 'cpf 'cmqv'vko g'hqt "  
gpvgtvcpo gpv'cpf "gplq { o gpv. 'hqt'kh' { qw'f q'uq. "{ qw'y kn'cnuq"  
j cxg'gpvj wukuo 'hqt'qvj gt 'cevkxkku045.  
"

Vj g'J qn{ 'S wtøp'i kxgu'vj g'vkrg'qh'õxkqrvtuö'vq'vj g'Lgy u'y j q"  
gpi ci gf "k'p'y qtm'cpf 'y gpv'hkuj kpi 'f wtkpi 'vj g'Ucddcj 'F c{<  
"

· ä æ · ä ää â ââ ä · ää ää

õCpf 'egt wkpñ 'f qw'hpqy 'vj qug'qh{ qw'y j q'xkqr vgf 'vj g"  
Ucddcj Ö146 "

k'p'cp{ "ecug.'nggr kpi 'l gcn'cpf "ctf qt'k'p'y qtuj kr "ku'c'r tkpekr ng"  
y j lej "eqo gu'kpq'dgkpi 'vj tqwi j "o qf gtcvkqp0  
"

### O cpci go gpv'k'p'y qtuj kr

O cpci go gpv'ku'eqphkpgf "pqv'qpn{ 'vq'uqekcn'r qrk'kecn'cpf "  
geqpqo le'kuuwgu0k'p'hcev.'f gxqv'kpcn'ch'cku'ctg'cnuq'k'p'pggf "qh"  
o cpci go gpv0  
"

Vj g'r tkpekr ngu'f kuwugf "k'p'o cpci go gpv'ctg<Rrcppkpi "cpf "  
y qtm'f guki p="ugrgev'kqp"qh'cp"gh'ekgpv'y qtm'qteg="f kuekr rkp'g'cpf "  
uwr gtxkukqp="gpeqwtci go gpv'cpf "eqpv'qnl'cpf "vj g'rkng0k'p'y g"  
f qo ckp'qh'y qtuj kr ."vj gug'r tkpekr ngu'uj qwf "cnuq'dg"qdugt'xgf "k'p"  
qtf gt"vq'gpi gpf gt'cf xcpago gpv'cpf 'r gthgevkqp0  
"

Rtc{ gt'j cu'c'ur gekhe'f guki p="kv'u'ctv'u'y kj "v'ndkt"} wwtg'cpeg'qh"  
Cncj w'endct; "cpf "gpf u'y kj "ucrc o "qt'v'urko "ucnwc'kqp; 0Ku"  
pwo dgt"qh't'cmæj u"}e{ engu; ."t'wmw-"}dqy kpi "f qy pi "cpf "umlwf"  
}r tqut'v'kqp; "ku'ur gekh'gf 0Ku'v'ko g'qh'r gthqto cpeg'ku"  
f gwto k'p'gf "cpf "ku'f'kt'gev'kqp'ku'v'qy ctf "vj g's'kdrj "vj g'Mc-æcj "  
k'p'O geec; 0  
"

Vj g'o gtg'f guki p.'j qy gxgt.'ku'pqv'gpqwi j 0Ku'r gthqto cpeg'cnuq"  
pgeguukcv'gu'y g'ugrgev'kqp"qh'c'eqo r gvgpv'cpf "uqekcm{ "qtkgp'vgf "  
eqpi tgi cv'kpcn'r tc{ gt'ngcf gt"}k'co ; 0Vj tqwi j "i qqf "o cppgtu."  
o qtcnk{ ."uwr gtxkukqp."cpf "gp'y wukcuo ."vj g'r gqr ng"gpqwtci gf "  
cpf 'r gtuwcf gf "vq'r gthqto 'r tc{ gt'cpf "cwgpf "vj g'o qus wq0  
"

Qtf gt"cpf "cttcpi go gpv'k'p'y g'k'p'gu'qh'y g'eqpi tgi cv'kqp'cu'y gm'  
cu'k'p'hqmqy kpi 'vj g'k'co 'uj qwf "dg"qdugt'xgf 0k'p'cp{ "ecug.'k"  
tgs wkt'gu'r gthge'v'o cpci go gpv'hqt'k'v'q'dg'eqpf w'evgf "k'p'y g'dguv"  
r quakdr'g'o cppgt0  
"



"

Cp{qpg'ecp"} cxg'eqo o wlkqp'y kij "I qf "cv'cp{ 'vko g."w'pf gt"cp{ "
ektewo ucpeg."cpf "y kij qw'cp{ 'r tkqt"cttcpi go gpv'cpf "
o gf kcvkqp0Cnj qwi j "ur gekn'vko gu'uwej "cu'yj g'vko g'qh'f cy p."
uwpugv'qp"Hkfc{ ."chvgt'yj g'f grkxgtcpeg"qh'yj g'Hkfc{ 'r tc{ gt"
ugto qpu."y j gp'kv'ku'tckpki ."cpf "yj g'P ki j v'qh'Rqy gt"}rc{rc"
cn/s cft; [147](#)."j cxg'r ctvkwrt'ko r qtvcpeg'hqt "uwr r nccv'kqp"
}fwæø "cpf "y qtuj kr " }-dcf c j ; ."uwr r nccv'kqp"cpf "f gxq'kqp"ctg"
pqv'eqphkpgf "v'yj gug'r g'kqf u0
"

Y qtuj kr ."cv'cp{ 'tcvg."ku'yj g'o gf kckpg'hqt'p'gi rki gpeg."qdrkxkqp"
cpf "f kuqdgf kpeg<ō Cpf "o ckp'v'k'p'yj g'r'tc{ gt "hqt "O {"
t go go dt cpegō [148](#)."K'ku'yj g'uqwt eg"qh'tcps wkrk\ "cpf "ugt gpkv\ "
cpf "yj g'gh'cegt"qh'cpz'k'v'ku'cpf "y qtt'k'guō ðNqqn#Vj g'j gct u"
h'k'p' 't gw'k'p"Cm: j ðu't go go dt cpeg#ō [149](#)
"

**Y qtuj kr 'cu'yj g'uqwt eg'qh'tcps wkrk\**

"
"

[ qw'hpqy "qh'twh'kcp"xi j wu."dki "ecr kcrkuu."cpf "r quuguuqtu"qh"
mpqy rgi g."kpf wut { "cpf "v'gej pqmji { ."dw'f q" { qw'hpqy "cp{ qpg"
co qpi "yj go "y j q'j cu'r gceg"qh'o kpf "cpf "vcps wkrk\ "qh'j gctvA"
"

F q"Y guv'gp"uqek'v'ku'v'qf c { "j cxg'r gceg"qh'o kpf "cpf "vcps wkrk\ "
qh'j gctvA"
"

J cxg'yj g'r quuguukqp"qh'r qy gt."kpf wut { "cpf "y gcmj "dtqwi j v"
cdqw'ugt gpkv\ ."h'k'p'f uj kr ."vcps wkrk\ ."cpf "r gceg"qh'o kpf A
"

[ gv."y qtuj kr "cpf "qdgf kpeg"v'q" I qf "dtkpi "cdqw'uwej "c"ucv'g'hqt"
yj g'uck'p'u'qh'I qf "yj cv'w'pf gt"pq"ektewo ucpeg'y j cuq'gxgt "y qwf"
yj g{ "g'zr g'k'peg"cpz'k'v\ OC'v'yj ku'l'w'pewt.g."k'ku"cr r tqr t'k'v'g'hqt"
o g'v'q'p'cttcv'g"y q't'geq'ng'ev'k'p'u'qh'yj g'I t'gcv'Ngcf gt"qh'yj g"
Kuro ke'T gxq'nw'k'p."Kō co "Mj qo g'k'p'k's +[14](#):
"

Chvgt'yj g'guecr g'qh'yj g'Uj cj "htqo "Kcp."gxgp'yj qwi j "j ku"
uwdugt'x'k'p'v'r w'r gv."Uj cr wt'Dcmj v\ ct'y cu't w'k'pi ."Kō co "
Mj qo g'k'p'k'f gekf gf "v'q't'gw'p'v'q'j ku'eq'w'p'v { "chvgt"36" { gct u'k'p"
gz'k'g'OC't'gr qt v'gt'k'p'yj g'cktr r'c'p'g'cungf "j ko <ōY j cv'f q" { qw'h'gg'n"
pqy Aō'J g't'gr r'kgf <ōP q'yj k'pi #ō
"

Vj ku'ku'yj j k'g'o k'rk'p'u'qh'gp'yj w'uk'cu'ke "Kcp'k'p'u'yj g't'g'y qtt { k'pi "
hqt'yj g'uch'g'v\ "qh'yj g'Kō co OJ cxk'pi "r gceg"qh'o kpf ."yj g'Kō co "



y cu'dwu{ 'k'p'yj g'pki j v'uw gtgtqi cvqt { 'r tc { gtu'cpf 'tgo go dtcpeg"  
qhI qf 0'

"

Vj ku'tcps wkw{ 'y cu'qpn{ "dgecwug"qh'j ku'eqpuwcpvtgo go dtcpeg"  
qhJ ko 0

"

Vj g'qyj gt'tgeqngewkp. 'y j kej "Kj gctf 'htqo 'yj g'uqp"qh'yj g"  
K co . 'yj g'rwg' cll'Uc{ {kf 'Cj o cf 'Mj qo gkp'ku'yj ku'ōQp'yj g"  
f c { "qh'yj g'Uj cj ō'guecr g'htqo 'Kcp. 'vgpu'qh'tgr qtvtu'cpf 'r j qvq"  
lqwtpcrkū'htqo 'ctqwpf 'yj g'y qtrf 'i cvj gtgf 'k'p'yj g'j qwug"qh'yj g"  
K co 'k'p'Rctku'k'p'qtf gt 'vq'tgr { 'j ku'ur ggej gu'vq'yj g'y qtrf 0Vj g"  
K co 'uqqf "qp" c'ej ckt'cpf 'wwgtgf 'c'hgy 'uvcgo gpw0'

"

Vj gp. 'j g'wtpgf 'vq'o g'cpf 'cungf <:Cj o cf. 'j cu'yj g'ko g'ht'yj g"  
pqqp'r tc { gt" } c w j ' c / w j t ; ' c t t k x g f A p ' K u c k f < : f g u 0 ' Y k j q w w '  
cp { 'f gr { . 'yj g'K co "eqpenmf gf 'j ku'ur ggej "cpf 'eco g'f qy p"  
htqo 'yj g'ej ckt'ht'yj g'r gthqto cpeg"qh'r tc { gt 'cvku'kpkkn' \*cpf "  
dguv'ko g0Cm'y gtg'r gtr ngzgf "cu'vq'yj cvj cf 'j cr r gpgf 0Kuckf <  
:Vj g'K co 'r gthqto u'j ku'r tc { gt "qp'ko g00

"

Y j cv'yj g'K co 'f kf 'k'p'Rctku'y cu'c'nguuq'j g'j cf 'ngctpgf 'htqo "  
j ku'ngcf gt. 'K co "ct/Tkf c '\*:x+0K'j cu'dggp'tgeqtf gf 'k'p'j kvqt { "  
yj cv'yj g'ej kgh'qh'yj g'i tqwr "qh'Ucdgcpu. 'c'i tqwr 'yj cv'j cu'dggp"  
o gpvqppgf 'k'p'yj g'S wæp. [14](#); 'y cu'cp'cttqi cpv'cpf 'hpcvæ"  
uej qrt0'

"

Y j gpgxgt 'j g'y qwf 'uk'f qy p'k'p'c'f kcmi wg'y kj 'K co 'ct/Tkf c"  
\*:x+'j g'y qwf 'pqv'uwttgpf gt'cpf 'eqpegf g'wpvki'y j gp. 'f wtkpi 'c"  
egtckp'kpvkcv'f kuewukqp. 'j ku'o kpf 'dgeco g'uq'eqphwugf 'yj cv'  
j g'uckf <ōP qy . 'o { 'j gctv'j cu'uqhwpgf 'cpf 'Kceegr vgf " { qwt "  
mji k0'C v'y cv'ko g. 'yj g'ecm'vq'r tc { gt" } cf j cp; 'y cu'tgekvgf 0'  
K co 'ct/Tkf c '\*:x+'nglv'yj g'cuugo dn{ 'k'p'qtf gt 'vq'r tc { 0'

"

Cnj qwi j 'yj g'eqo r cplqpu'qh'yj g'K co '\*:x+'k'pukvgf 'yj cv'kh'j g"  
eqpvkpwgf 'yj g'f kuewukqp'ht'uqo g'o qo gpw. 'yj g'ej kgh'qh'yj g"  
Ucdgcpu'cpf 'cm'j ku'hqmjy gtu'y qwf 'dgeqo g'O wurko u. 'j g'\*:x+'  
uckf <ōVq'r gthqto 'yj g'r tc { gt 'cvku'gctrguv' \*cpf 'dguv'ko g'ku"  
o qtg'ko r qtvpv'yj cp'f kuewukqp0K'j g'tgcm{ 'f gugt xgu'k. 'j g'ecp"  
cnuq'ceegr v'yj g'v w j ' chvgt 'yj g'r tc { gt 0Vj g'Ucdgcp'uej qrt. 'y j q"  
ucy 'yj ku'f ki pkv{ . 'f gekuxgpgu. 'qdgf kpeg'cpf 'rxg'ht 'yj g'v w j "  
k'p'yj g'K co '\*:x+'dgeco g'o qtg'k'p'vgtgugf [052](#) "''''''

"

**Y qt uj kr 'cpf 'bes wuklqpu**









Uq'mqpi "cu'c'ej kf "ku"j qrf kpi "vj g"j cpf "qh"j ku'utqpi "cpf "m"pf " hc'v gt."j g'hgnu'c'ugpug'qh'utgpi vj ."dw'kh"j g'ku'c'mpg."j g" g'zr g'k'gpegu'hgct'cpf "cr r t'gj gpukqp'rguv'q'v'j gtu'cppq{gf "j ko 0

C'r gtuqp'y j q'ku'hkpmgf "vq'I qf "hgnu'c'ugpug'qh'utgpi vj " xku/</xku'vj g'uw'gtr qy gtu." *ci j wu'cpf "cttqi cpv\*r qy gtu+0*

**50Ugpug'qhf ki pkv**

F ki pkv{ " } -k/cj ; "o gcpu'pqv'v'eqo g'w'pf gt'vj g'k'p'hw'gpeg'qh" q'v'j gtu0k'v'j g'uej qqn"} o *cmcd*; "qh'vj g'r tq'j gwu"} *cpdk'c'ø* " \*ε+ " cm'f ki pkv{ 'dgm'pi u'vq'I qf 'l'wuv'cu'cm'r qy gt'dgm'pi u'vq'J ko 0 Vj wu."vj g'S w'æp'etk'ek' gu'vj qug'y j q'k'p'ek'p'g'v'q'q'v'j gt'vj cp" I qf ."uc{k'pi <öF q{q'w'y cp'v'f ki pkv{ 'ht'qo "q'v'j gt'vj cp'I qf Aö]6: \_

K'ku'p'cwten'vj cv'k'p'k'pi "y kj "vj g'Cduq'rw'g'Dgm'x'gf "cpf 'G'v'gt'pcn' Rqy gt'i k'x'gu'f ki pkv{ "vq'o cp."l'wuv'cu'y q'f u'uw'ej "cu'öC'm'j w' *cmdctö*"} C'm'j "ku'i t'g'cv'gt; "j wo k'k'c'v'g'vj g" *ci j wu'k'p'vj g'g{ gu'qh* o cp'cpf "o cng"j ko "f ki p'k'k'gf "k'p'eqo r c't'ku'qp"v'q'vj go 0

Uq."vj g'S w'æp'q'f gtu'wu'v'q'ug'm'r qy gt'cpf "ut'gpi vj "ht'qo " r t'c{gt'cpf "y q'tuj k'r "y j gp'y g'h'ceg'f k'h'k'w'k'gu'cpf "cf x'gt'uk'k'gu<

" äääää ääö ä

*öC'p'f 'v'c'ng't'geqwt'ug'k'p' 'r'c'v'k'g'p'eg'c'p'f 'r't'c{gt'ö]6: \_*

F w'k'pi "et'k'k'ec'n'o qo gp'u."vj g'uck'p'u'qh'I qf "cnu'q'wug'f "vq" ut'gpi vj gp'vj go ug'r'k'gu'vj tq'w'j "r t'c{gt'0Q'p'vj g'ch'v'gt'p'q'q'p'qh'vj g" p'k'p'vj "f c{"qh'O w'cttco "k'p'M'ct'd'c'm'ø'vj g'cto {"qh'I c| k'f"o cf g'cp" cu'c'w'u'q'p'vj g'eco r "qh'k'o co "cn' wuc{p" \*ε+0V'j g'k'o co " \*ε+ " uck'f <öR'qu'v'q'p'g'vj g'd'c'w'g'h'q't'q'p'g'p'ki j v'cu'K'co "h'q'p'f "qh'r t'c{gt" cpf "Ky q'w'f "r'k'ng'v'q'g'pi ci g'k'p'y q'tuj k'r "v'q'p'ki j v'k'm'o q't'p'k'pi ö]72\_

Vj g't'ki j v'g'q'w'u'ug't'x'c'p'u'qh'I qf "ct'g'p'q'v'q'p'n{ "h'q'p'f "qh'vj g" q'd'r'ki cv'qt {" }y *ckl*; "r t'c{gtu'dw'cnu'q'qh'vj g't'geqo o g'p'f gf " }o *wuc cd*; "r t'c{gtu'0V'j g't'geqo o g'p'f gf "r t'c{gt'ku'c'uki p'qh" h'q'p'f p'gu'u'h'q't'r t'c{gt'0V'j g't'g'ct'g'o cp{"r'g'q'r'ng'y j q'r'g't'h'q'to "vj g" q'd'r'ki cv'qt {"r t'c{gtu'f'wg'v'q'h'g'ct'qh'f k'x'k'p'g'y t'c'v'j "h'q't'o ku'k'pi " vj go 0Y'kj "t'g'ur'g'ev'v'q'vj g't'geqo o g'p'f gf "r t'c{gt."j q'y g'x'gt."m'x'g" t'c'v'j gt'vj cp'h'g'ct'ku'p'q'v'vj g'ku'w'g'0

[ gu."cp{ qpg'y j q'mxgu'uqo gdqf { "rkngu'vq'vcml'y kj "j ko "o qtg"  
cpf "f qgu'pqv'y cpv'vq'ugr ctcvg'htqo "j ko OJ qy "eqwf "o cp"ercko "  
y cv'j g'mxgu'I qf "y j gp"j g"j cu'pq"gpj wukcuo "hqt"ur gcm'pi "  
y kj "J ko A#

Qh'eqwtug."y ku'f kucvug'hqt'r tc{ gt"cpf "tgeqo o gpf gf "cevu'ku'pqv"  
y kj qw'tgcuqpO'Kp'hcev."ceeqt f kpi "vq'yj g'tcf k'kqpu."ukp'vcngu"  
cy c{ "y g'qr r qtwpk\{ "hqt'yj g'pki j v'cpf "f cy p"uwr gtgtqi cvqt { "  
r tc{ gtu073 ""

Kp"cp{ "ecug."y g"qpg'y j q'f qgu'pqv'r gthqto "y g'qr v'kpcn'r tc{ gtu"  
ku'pqv'y qt'y { "qh'g'zr gev'kpi 'xkt wgu'htqo "I qf ."lwv'rkng'uqo gqpg"  
y j q'ku'y c'k'kpi "hqt'yj g'cf xgpv'qh'yj g'Tghqto gt"} o w'rk ; \*K co "  
cn'O cj f k\*æ + "y j kng"j g"j ko ugrh'ku'pqv'tghqto gf "qt'tki j v'gqwu"  
} c'rk ; 0

Vj g'tgeqo o gpf gf "r tc{ gtu'cnuq"eqo r gpucv'g'hqt "y g'f ghgew'cpf "  
uj qtveqo kpi u'qh'yj g'qdri cvqt { "r tc{ gtu074 "C"egt v'kp'r gtuqp"  
cungf "y g'K co "æ + < ð O { "j gctv'ku'pqv'kp"o { "r tc{ gt"cpf "Kf q"  
pqv'dgpghk'htqo "y g'dngukpi u'qh'r tc{ gtOY j cv'uj qwf "Kf qAö"  
Vj g'K co "æ + uckf < ð Chgt "y g'qdri cvqt { "r tc{ gtu."r gthqto "y g"  
qr v'kpcn'r tc{ gtu'cu'yj g{ "eqo r gpucv'g'hqt "y g'uj qtveqo kpi u'qh"  
y j g'hqto gt"cpf "ngcf "vq'yj g'ceegr v'peg'qh'yj g'qdri cvqt { "  
r tc{ gtu0

K'ku'qp"cee'qwpv'qh'yj gug'gh'gew'cpf "dngukpi u'yj cv'yj g'uckpw'qh"  
I qf "r c'kf "o wej "cwg'p'v'kp'pqv'qpn' "vq'yj g'qdri cvqt { "r tc{ gtu'dw"  
cnuq "vq'yj g'qr v'kpcn'r tc{ gtu."cpf "yj g{ "wugf "vq'nggr "cmq'qh'htqo "  
y j qug'yj kpi u'yj cv'qdutwev'cpf "f k'wtd "y ku'tgri k'qwu'y c{ hct'kpi "  
cpf "ur k'kwen'c'uegpuk'qp"uwej "cu'gzeguuk'g'gcv'kpi ."gzeguuk'g"  
vcml'kpi ."gzeguuk'g'urggr kpi ."gcv'kpi "w'p'rcy hwn'qt "w'p'rcy hwn'  
gct'pgf "hqqf ."f gdcwej gt{ ."cpf "y qtrf n' "gpi ci go gpwu."y j kej "  
nggr "o cp"cy c{ "htqo "y qtuj kr "cpf "o cng'r tc{ gt"j gcx{ "hqt"j ko O'  
Cu'yj g'S wtæp'uc{ u<

" â ä æ ã ä à ã ä ää "

õCpf 'k'\*r tc{ gt + 'ku'lpf ggf 'j ctf 'gzegr v'hqt 'y j g'j wo dng0b175

60Vt c'k'kpi 'ci gpv



Cm j qwi j 'r tc { gt 'ku'ur kt kwcn'cpf 'tgrki kqwu'eqo o wplqp'y j qug"  
clo 'ku'vj g'tgo go dtcpeg'qh'I qf . "Kurco 'uggmu'v'ko r ngo gpv'vj ku"  
ur kt kv\*qh'eqo o wplqp+'wpl gt 'vj g'htco gy qtm'qh'c'ugv'qh"  
gf wecvkxg'r tqi tco u."cpf 'vj wu.'kv'j cu'ugv'o cp { 'tgs wkt go gpw'htq"  
kô kô0tgs wkt go gpw'htq'vj g'eqttevgpguu'qh'vj g'r tc { gt ."  
tgs wkt go gpw'htq'ku'ceegr vcpag'cpf 'tgs wkt go gpw'htq'ku"  
r gthgevkqp0  
"

Engcprkpguu'qh'vj g'dqf { "cpf 'emvj kpi . 'hcekpi 'vj g'skdrj . 'eqttgev"  
tgekcn'qh'vj g'y qtf u.'r gto kuukdkv { } o wdc ; 'qh'vj g'r rceg'cpf "  
emvj kpi 'qh'vj g'r gthqto gt'qh'r tc { gt'ctg'uqo g'qh'vj g'hcevqtu"  
pgeguuct { 'htq'vj g'eqttevgpguu'qh'r tc { gt . 'y j lej 'ctg'tgrwgf 'v'vj g"  
dqf { 'qh'vj g'r gthqto gt'cpf 'pqvj ku'uqwo  
"

J qy gxgt . "Kurco 'j cu'htco gf 'vj ku'r tc { gt'kp'vj ku'o cppgt'uq'cu'vq"  
i kxg'nguuqpu'v'vj g'O wurko u'cdqw'j { i kpgg . 'engcprkpguu . "  
kpf gr gpf gpeg . "cpf 'vj g'qdugtxcpeg'qh'vj g'tki j w'qh'qvj gtu0  
"

Lwuv'rkng'eqpegpvcvkqp . 'eqo r ngw'f gxqvkkp . 'ceegr vcpag'qh'vj g"  
ngcf gtuj kr 'qh'vj g'kphcnkng'kô co u' \*x+'cpf 'r c { o gpv'qh'vj qug"  
hpcpekn'qdri cvkqpu'wej 'cu'nj wo u<sup>176</sup> "cpf "/cnev'ctg"  
tgs wkt go gpw'htq'vj g'ceegr vcpag'qh'r tc { gt . 'uq'vq'ctg'vj g"  
r gthqto cpeg'qh'r tc { gt'cv'ku'gctrkgu'vko g . 'kp'vj g'o qus wg'cpf 'kp"  
eqpi tgi cvkqp . 'vj cv'vj g'r gthqto gt'qh'vj g'r tc { gt' 'y gctu'engcp"  
i cto gpw . 'cr r rku'r gthwo g . 'dtwuj gu'j ku'vggy . 'cpf 'qdugtxgu'vj g"  
qtf gt'qh'vj g'rkpgu'cpf 'vj g'rkng'ctg'co qpi 'vj g'tgs wkt go gpw'htq"  
vj g'r gthgevkqp'qh'r tc { gt0  
"

C'nggp'uetwkp { 'qh'vj gug'tgs wukgu'o cngu'kv'engct'vj cv'gcej "qpg"  
qh'vj go 'r r { u'c'ng { 'tqng'kp'vckkpi 'j wo cp'dgkpi u0  
"

Y j lej gxgt 'fktgevkqp'y g'ucpf 'kp'r tc { gt'ku'vqy ctf 'I qf . 'cu'vj g"  
S wtøp'ucvgu<  
"

"â ãä å æ ã ãæ

"  
ōUq'ý j lej gxgt 'y c { 'q'w'wtp . 'vj gt g'ku'vj g'hceg'qh'Cncj #ö<sup>177</sup>  
"

J qy gxgt . 'kp'qtf gt'htq'O wurko 'uqekgv { 'v'wpl gtucpf 'vj cv'kv"  
o wuv'j cxg'c'ukpi ng'fktgevkqp'cpf 'ngctp'vj g'rguuqp'qh'wplv { 'cpf "  
uqkf ctkv { . 'gxgt { qpg'ku'qtf gtgf 'v'hceg'c'ukpi ng'fktgevkqp0Dw"  
y j { 'ku'vj cv'fktgevkqp'vqy ctf 'vj g'Mc -dcj A"







"

*õCu'hq̄t 'ȳ qug'ȳ j q'btg'}tki j w̄ i' l w̄kf gf. 'J g'gpj cpegu'ȳ gk''  
i w̄kf cpegõ* [184](#)

"

J gpeg. 'ȳ gk' 'tki j v'cpf 'i w̄kf cpeg'uj cm'pqv'egcug="tcvj gt. "qp"  
ceeqwv'qh'ȳ g'uwdo kuukqp'cpf 'ugt xkwf g. 'ȳ g{ "ctg'cny c{ u'kp'c"  
uvcw'qh'cf xcpego gpv'cpf 'r tqzko k{ " } s w̄t d; " \*vq'I qf +. "cpf 'ȳ g"  
tcf kpege'qh'ȳ gk' 'gzkuwpeg'uj kpgu'dtki j vgt0

"

**Vj kf 'uwr** <'Ukpeg'ȳ gug'kpf kxf wcn'ctg'gzgtvpi "ghqtv'kp'ȳ g"  
y c{ "qh'I qf. 'I qf 'ȳ km'uj qy 'ȳ go 'o cp{ 'r cyj u'hcfc kpi "vqy ctf "  
r gthgevkqp<

"

" **â ä ä ä ä** · **ã** · **â** · **ä**

"

*õCu'hq̄t 'ȳ qug'ȳ j q'ltkxg'kp 'Wu. 'Y g'lij cmlwt gr{ 'l w̄kf g'ȳ go 'kp''  
Qwt 'ȳ c{uõ* [185](#)

"

**Hqwt vj 'uwr** <'Y j gpgxgt 'Ucwp'o cngu'cp'kpukpwcvkqp "vq'ȳ go ."  
ȳ g{ "ȳ km'ko o gf kcvgn{ "dg'tgo kpf gf "cpf "cum'htqti kxgpguu'htqo "  
Cncj <

"

" **ã** **ä ä ä** **æ** · **ä ä ä ä** · **ã** **ä ä**

"

*õY j gp 'ȳ qug'ȳ j q'ctg'I qf/y ct{ 'ctg'vqwej gf 'd{ 'c'xkukc vkqp''  
\*qt 'kpukpwcvkqp+'qh'Ucwp. 'ȳ g{ 'tgo go dgt }Cncj ;õ* [186](#)

"

**Hkij 'uwr** <'Rtc{ gt 'ku'ȳ g'dguv'o gcpu'hq̄t "ugrh/dwkrf kpi "cpf "  
nggr kpi "cmqgh'htqo "kpf gegpe{ "cpf "gxkx<

"

" **ä ä ä ä ä** **æ** **ä ä ä ä ä** **ã ä** · **ä**

"

*õKpf ggf 'ȳ g'rtc{gt 'rtgxgpw'kpf gegpekgu'cpf 'ȳ tqpi uõ* [187](#)

"

Chgt'hq̄m̄y kpi "ȳ gug'uwr u. "o cp'ȳ km'ces wktg'f qo kpcpeg'qxgt "  
j ku'uqw0J g'j ctpguugu'k'cpf 'ȳ km'pqv'dg'gpvcpi ngf "d{ "  
kpukpwcvkqpu'cpf 'f guktgu0Cu'c'o cwgt "qh'hcev. "ȳ j gpgxgt "ȳ g"  
r tguwtg'qh'kppgt "kpukpwcvkqp"} ȳ cuy cucj ; "cpf "qwtg" ci j w'ku"  
kpvpuhkkgf. "ȳ g'ȳ km'ci ckp'uggm'cuukxpege'ȳ tqwi j "r tc{gt "cpf "  
r cvkpege<

"





r gthqto 'f kxkpg'y qtm0

"

Vj g'o ktcengu'qh'yj g'r tqr j gwu\*+ctg'yj g'uco g'cwj qtkv{ "qxtg"  
etgcvkqp"cpf "o cuvtg{ "qxtg"pcwtg."y j kej "yj g{ "r gthqto gf "y kj "  
f kxkpg'r gto kuukqp0

Vj g{ "ctg'yj wu'uc{ kpi <

" à á â ã ä å ã ä

"

õUgtxkwf g") ðwdf k{cj ; "ku'c'i go "yj cv'dtkpi u'cdqww'rtf uj kr "  
{twdwdf k{cj ; 0"

K'tghgtu'vq'yj g'f go kpcpeg"qxtg'yj g'etgcvkqp'y j kej "tguwmu'htqo "  
ugt xkwf g'vq'I qf 0

"

K'ku'tgeqtf gf "k'p'yj g'j cf kj 'yj cv'I qf "uc{ u<

õVj tqwi j "qr vkpcn'cpf "tgeqo o gpf gf "cevu."o cp'i gwu'pgctgt "vq"  
O g'uvgr "d{ "uvgr "wpvku'wej "c'vko g'yj cv'j g'dgeqo gu'O { "dgmrxgf "  
}o c dwd; "cpf "qpeg'j g'cwckpu'yj ku'ucv'kqp."Ky kn'dgeqo g'j ku"  
g{ gu."gctu."vqpi wg."cpf "j cpf ."cpf "cm'j ku'cev'kpu'y kn'dgeqo g"  
f kxkpg'cpf "r wtr qughw0J g'y kn'tgcej "c'r qkpv'y j gtg'rkng"J cf tcv'  
K'tcej ko \*Ctcej co +\*+;" g'y kn'uc{ <"

"

· â â ã ä å ã ä ã ä

"

õK'p'ggf'b { 'rtc{gt'cpf'b { 'y qtuj kr.'b { 'llg'cpf'b { 'fgcy 'etg"  
hqt 'yj g'ucng'qh'cncj .'yj g'Nqtf'qh'cni'j g'y qtrf u0 [192](#)

"

### Vj g'xkuci g'qh'r tc{gt

"

"

Y j cvxgt"ecp'dg'uckf "cpf "y tkwgp"cdqww'r tc{gt "y qwf "u'kn'pqv"  
dg'gpqwi j "vq'hmm{ "f guetkdg'k0J qy "eqwf "k'dg'r quukdrng'vq"  
gzt guu'k'c'hy "y qtf u'yj g'r kmct"qh'tgri kqp."yj g'dcppgt"qh"  
Kuro ."yj g'tgo kpkuepeg"qh'tgri kpu'cpf "r tqr j gwu."cpf "yj g'r kxqv'  
qh'yj g'ceegr vpeg"qh'cm'f ggf uA

"

"Rtc{gt'ku'yj g'r tqi tco "hqt"gxgt{ "o qtpkpi "cpf "gxgpkpi 0'k"  
yj g'o qtpkpi "yj g'htuv'qdrki cvqt{ "y qtf "ku'r tc{gt"cpf "k'p'yj g"  
gxgpkpi "yj g'ruv'qdrki cvkqp'ku'r tc{gt0Uq."yj g'dgi kppkpi "cpf "  
yj g'eqpf wev'qh'gxgt{ "f c{ "ku'yj tqwi j "tgo go dtcpeg"cpf "hqt"  
yj g'ucng'qh'I qf 0

"

"Rtc{gt'ku'yj g'ugetgv'qh'yj g'qpg'y j qô y j gtgxgt'j g'ku'cpf "

y j qgxgt'j g'ku.'y j gyj gt'vtcxgrkpi "qt'pqv."qp'yj g'i tqwvf "qt'kp"  
yj g'ckt.'y j gyj gt'kp'r qxgtv\ "qt'kp'chhwgpegô ku'uwdugtxkpv'  
vq'J ko "cpf "pqv'vq"qyj gt'yj cp'J ko 0

"

"Rtc{ gt'ku'yj g'r tcevekcnkf gqmji { "qh'yj g'O wurko "kp'yj lej 'j g"  
gxr tguugu'j ku'dgrghu.'kf gcu."cur kcvkqpu."cpf "o qf gnu0

"

"Rtc{ gt'o gcpu'utgpi yj gpkpi 'xcnwgu'cpf 'r tngxgpv'kpi 'yj g"  
f kulpvgi tcvkqp "qh'yj g'r gtupcrkv\ "qh'kpf kxkf wenu'cpf "  
o go dgtu'qh'yj g'uqekgv\ "kp'yj g'uco g'y c{ "yj cv'kh'yj g"  
o cvgtknu'qh'c'dwkrf kpi "ctg'y gcm'yj g'dwkrf kpi "y km'eqmcr ug0

"

"Vj g'ecm'vq'r tc{ gt"} cfj cpj 'ku'yj g'erctkqp"qh'o qpqyj gkuo "  
}xy kfj . 'y j lej "uwo o qpu'yj g'uecwgtgf "uqrf kgtu'qh'Kurco "kp"  
c'ukpi ng'kpg'cpf "wvf gt'c'ukpi ng'dcppgt."cpf 'r rnegu'yj go "  
dgj kpf "c'lwuv'ngcf gt"} ko co ; 0

"

"Vj g'ko co 'qh'yj g'eqpi tgi cvkqp"} lco c-εj ; 'ku'qpg'r gtuqp'uq"  
cu'vq'ugtxg'cu'c'ewg'yj cv'yj g'ko co "qh'yj g'uqekgv\ " } lco k-εj ; "  
uj qwrf "cnuq'dg'qpg'r gtuqp'uq'cu'vq'j cxg'egpvtcnk\ cvkqp'kp'yj g"  
eqpf wev'qh'chcktu0

"

"Vj g'ko co "qh'yj g'eqpi tgi cvkqp'ku'uw r qugf "vq'cwgpf "vq'yj g"  
y gcnv'co qpi 'yj g'r gqr ng."cpf 'yj ku'ku'c'nguuq'vj cv'kp"  
f gekukqp/o cnkpi . 'yj g'f gr tkxgf "encuu'qh'yj g'uqekgv\ "o wuv'dg"  
cwgpf gf "vq'OY j kgr' r tc{ kpi . 'y j gp'yj g'O guugpi gt'qh'Cmcj "  
\*U+j gctf 'yj g'et{ "qh'c'ej kf . 'j g'j wtkgf n\ 'r gthqto gf 'yj g"  
r tc{ gt'uq'yj cv'kp'ecug'yj g'o qvj gt'qh'yj g'ej kf 'j cf "gxgt"  
r ctvkr cvgf "kp'r tc{ gt.'uj g'eqwrf "s wkm\ "cwgpf "vq'yj g'pggf u"  
qh'j gt'ej kf #93 "

"

"Vj g'htuv'eqo o cpf "chvgt'yj g'etgcvkqp"qh'o cp'y cu'yj g"  
eqo o cpf 'hqt'r tqutcvkqp'cf f tguugf "vq'yj g'cpi gnu<  
ōRtqutcvg'dghqtg'Cf co \*Cf co #ō]94

"

"Vj g'htuv'r meg"qp'gctyj 'yj cv'uwthcegf "cpf "dgeco g'f t{ 'y cu"  
yj g'ukg'qh'y qtuj kr \*O geec'cpf 'yj g'Mc -dcj +095

"

"Vj g'htuv'cumlf qpg'd{ 'yj g'O guugpi gt'qh'Cmcj \*U+chvgt'j ku"  
go ki tcvkqp"} j htcj ; 'vq'O gf kpc'y cu'yj g'eqputwekqp"qh'c"  
o qus wg0

"







qpg"qh'y g'o cphgucvqpu"qh'y ku'xgtug00 ki tcvkqp"tqo " ugrh/cf o ktcvkqp."ugrh/egpvtgf pguu'cpf "ugrh/eqpegk/vqy ctf " y qtuj kr "qh'I qf ."nqyg"qh'I qf "cpf 'I qf /y ctkpguu'ku'y g" i tgevguv"qh'o ki tcvkqp09; "

"

"Rtc{gt'ku'kp'y g'tcpm}o cp/kcj ; "qh'y g'I tgevguv'P co g'qh" Cmcj " }kuo "cn/c ÷ co ; .pc{ 'k'ku'y g'I tgecv'P co g'qh'Cmcj " kugrh#

"

"Kp'r tc{gt.'y g'j qpqt"} #/cj ; "qh'y g'Nqtf " }tcdd; "cpf 'y g" my nkguu"}fj kmcj ; "qh'y g'ugtxcpv"} ÷df ; "ku'o cphgucv'f ." cpf 'y ku'ucv'kqp'ku'crtgcf { "uwdrko g0

"

"Rtc{gt'ku'y g'dcpgt'qh'Kurco 0

"

Lwuv'cu'c'dcpgt'ku'c'u{ o dqn'r tc{gt'ku'y g'u{ o dqn'cpf 'y g" go drgo "qh'Kurco 0Lwuv'cu'c'hci 'ku'tgur gev'f ."cpf 'kpuwnkpi 'k'ku" vcpco qwpv'v'kpuwnkpi 'c'pvc'kqp'cpf 'eqwvt { .kpuwnkpi 'cpf " pgi ngev'kpi 'r tc{gt'cnuq'o gcpu'kpuwnkpi 'cpf 'pgi ngev'kpi 'y g" tgrki kqp'cu'c'y j qng0Lwuv'cu'j qkukpi 'y g'hci 'ku'c'uki p'qh" r qiklec'n'xkcrk'v' { 'cpf 'o kkrct { 'r tqy guu.'r gthqto cpeg'qh'r tc{gt'ku' cnuq'y g'uco g0

"

**Rtc{gt'cpf 'y g'S wtøp**

"

Kp'o cp{ 'ecugu.'y g'S wtøp'cpf 'r tc{gt'j cxg'dggp'o gpvkppgf " vqi gyj gt'uwej 'cu'kp'y ku'xgtug<

"

â · ã â ä · ä ä ä ä

"

õKpfggf 'y qug'y j q'tgek'g'y g'Dqqm'qh'Cmcj 'cpf 'b ckwk'p'y g" rtc{gt'0}: 2

"

Cpf 'kp'cpqy gt'r nceg.'k'ucv'gu<

"

" â · ã â ä ä ä ä ä ä ä

"

õCu'hq' 'y qug'y j q'j qif 'lcw'v'q'y g'Dqqm'c'p'f'b ckwk'p'y g" rtc{gt'0}: 3

"

Uqo gvko gu."qpg'cwtkdwg'j cu'dggp'o gpvkppgf 'hq't'r tc{gt'cpf " y g'S wtøp.'lwuv'cu'y g'y qtf " ðgo go dtcpegø"}fj km ; 'j cu'cnuq"

dggp"o gpvkqpgf 'hqt'vj g'S wtøp<

"

· â äîâî äîäî · äîäîäî ä

"

ōkpf ggf 'Y g'j cxg'ugpv'f qy p 'vj g'Tgo kpf gt 'c'pf 'kpf ggf 'Y g'  
y knit' t'gugt xg'kō: 4

"

kp"cf f kkp. 'vj g'r j kquqr j { "qh'r tc { gt } cu'cnuq "dggp"o gpvkqpgf "  
cu"tgo go dtcpegø<

"

· äîäîâî · äîäî

"

ōCpf 'b ckwk'vj g'r tc { gt 'hqt 'O { 'tgo go dtcpegō } : 5

"

Y j cv'ku'kpvgtgukpi 'ku'vj cv'uqo gvko gu'kpvugcf "qh'vj g'y qtf "  
-r tc { gtø } cncj ; . 'vj g'y qtf "tgekcnø" } s wtøp ; "j cu'dggp"  
o gpvkqpgf . 'uwej "cu'kp'vj ku'xgtug<

"

" · ßäîäî · äîäîäî ä

"

ōkpf ggf 'vj g'f cy p 'tgekcn'ku'c'wpgf gf 'd { 'cpi gnu'ō } : 6

"

K'ku'uckf 'vj cv'y j cv'ku'o gcpv'd { 'vj g" f cy p 'tgekcnø } s wtøp "  
cn'hct ; 'ku'vj g'f cy p 'r tc { gt } cncj "cu'umd ; 0

"

Cr ctv'htqo 'vj g'hcev'vj cv'vj g'tgekcn'qh'vj g'S wtøp'kp'vj g'hqto "qh"  
Umtcj "cn'Hcvk cj "cpf "cpqvj gt'umtcj "ku'qpg'qh'vj g'qdri cvqt { "  
r ctv'qh'vj g'r tc { gt . 'r tc { gt 'ku'f kuewuugf "kp'o quv'umtcj u" } umy ct ; "  
qh'vj g'S wtøp'kpenw'kpi "dqj 'vj g'rupi guv'umtcj "\*Umtcj "  
cn'Dcsctcj . 'p04+'cpf 'vj g'uj qtv'umtcj "\*Umtcj "cn'Mcy vj ct . 'p0  
32: +0

"

Rt c { gt 'c'pf 's kcu#

"

Vj g'rcy "qp"skc \_\_\_ 'ku'f kuewuugf 'pqv'qpn { 'kp'Kuro "dw'kp'cm"  
f kxkpg'tgrki kpu'ceeqt f kpi "vq'y j kej "vj g'r wpkuj o gpv'hqt "c"  
r gtuqp'y j q'ewu'uqo gdqf { ø'gct 'ku'vq'ew'j ku'gct "cpf "vj g"  
r gpcn { "qh'qpg'y j q'dtgcnu'uqo gdqf { ø'vqqj 'ku'vq'dtgcni'j ku"  
vqqj "cu'y gm'kp"qtf gt "vq'ko r ngo gpv'lwvkeg0Qpg'qh'vj g'ecugu'qh"  
skc "ku'vj cv'vj g'j cpf "qh'c'vj kgh'o wuv'dg"co r wcvgf 0Dw'qpn { "  
hqt'hkpi gtu'ctg'vq'dg"co r wcvgf "cpf "vj g'r cm "qh'j ku'j cpf "

uj qwf "pqv'dg'kpenwf gf =hqt. 'y g'S wtøp'uc { u<

"

· ßâä · ää ää ää ää ää ää

"

ōVj g'r negu'qh'y qtuj kr 'dgrppi 'vq'Cmēj . 'uq'f q'p qv'kpxqng''  
cp{qpg'tmipi 'y kj 'Cmēj ō: [8](#)

"

Vj ku'ku'dgecwug'cv'y g'vko g'qh'r tqutcvkqp"}umlwf ; 'k'p'r tc{gt. 'j g"  
j cu'vq'r w'y g'r cm "qh'j ku'j cpf "qp'y g'i tqwvf ŌVj wu."  
eqpegtpkpi 'y g'r gpcmf 'hqt'y ghv.'y g'kuuwg'qh'r tc{gt"cpf "  
r tqutcvkqp"o wuv'dg'vcnnp'kpvq"ceeqwpv'cpf 'y g'r cm "qh'j ku'j cpf "  
uj qwf "pqv'dg"co r wcvgf . 'uq'gxgp'c'y kghu'tki j v'qh'y qtuj kr "ku"  
tgur gewf #

"

**Y qtuj kr '}-kdcf cj ; 'ēpf 'i wctf kcpuj kr 'y kē{cj ;**

"

Y qtuj kr "}-kdcf cj ; 'j cu'xcnwg'y j gp'k'ku'pqv'uwr gthekrŌk'p'hcev."  
k'uj qwf "dg'cuuqekcvgf 'y kj "eqi pk cpeg'qh'y g'j gcxgpn' "rgcf gt"  
cpf 'j ku'i wctf kcpuj kr "y kē{cj ; 'cpf "cuuqekcvgf 'y kj 'j wo kkv{"  
cpf "ku'r ctvkwct'f kuekr rkpguŌ

"

J cf tcv':Ck'\*:ē+y cu'gpewo dgtgf "d{ "c'i tqwr "qh"  
j qnkt/y cp/y qwr tc{gt'r gthqto gtu'y j q'y gtg'npqy p'k'j kvqt {"  
wvf gt'y g'ncdgn."Ōctks wp"cpf "Mj cy ctkŌ: [9](#) "Vj g{ 'y gtg'y qug"  
y j qug'hqtgj gcf u'y gtg'ecmqwugf "qp"ceeqwpv'qh'mipi "cpf "  
htgs wgpv'r tqutcvkqpu'k'p'r tc{gtŌ[ gv.'y g{ 'tgxqngf "ci ckpuv':Ck'  
\*:ē+y'cpf 'wpuj gcj gf 'y gk'uy qtf u'ci ckpuv'j ko ŌY g'cuq'tgcf "k'  
y g'j cf kj u'y cv'y j gp'y g'kō co "qh'y g'vko g'\*:ē+y qwf "cr r gct."  
c'i tqwr "qh'o qus wgu'y kn'cev'ci ckpuv'j ko Ō

"

F q'pqv'ko ci kpg'y cv'y qug'y j q'j cf 'i qpg'vq'Mctdcrø'vq'nkm'  
kō co "cnJ wuc{p'\*:ē+y gtg'cm'pgi ngevqtu'qh'r tc{gt"}wtkn'  
c / cmēj ; Ōk'p'hcev.'y g{ 'wugf "vq'gxgp'cwgp'f "eqpi tgi cvkqpcn'  
r tc{gtu#Ō wēy k{cj "cpf "[ c| k' 'y go ugrkgu'y gtg'o qus wg/i qgtu#

"

[ gu.'y qtuj kr . 'y j lej 'ku'cuuqekcvgf 'y kj 'ki pqtcepeg"}lcj cmēj ; ."  
tgi ctf u'nkmkpi 'y g'o quv'f gxqvgf 'y qtuj kr r gt"}ēdf ; "co qpi "  
o cpnkpf "cu'y g'i tgcwv'hqto "qh'y qtuj kr ."cpf 'i qgu'vq'nkm':Ck'  
\*:ē+y'qp'y g'P ki j v'qh'Rqy gt"}w{wēj "cn'scft ; 'y kj 'y g'cko "qh"  
uggnkpi "pgctpguu'vq'Cmēj #

"

P qv'qpn' 'r tc{gt"dw'k'p'hcev'cm'qj gt'hqto u'qh'y qtuj kr "uj qwf "  
dg'cuuqekcvgf 'y kj "eqi pk cpeg'qh'y g'rgcf gt"qh'twj "cpf "

qdgf kgpeg'vq'j ko 0Kj cu'dggp'ucvfg 'kp'vj g'v'cf kxkpu'vj cv'I qf "  
j cu'o cf g" cll'qdrki cvqt { 'uq'vj cv'vj g'r gqr ng'eqwf 'i cvj gt "  
ctqwpf "J ku'J qwug'cpf "gucdrkj "eqo o wplecvkp'y kj 'vj g"  
kphcnkng'K co u'\*:e+'cv'vj ku'egpvt'qh'i cvj gtkpi 0'  
"

P qy cf c { u.'j qy gxgt.'o kxkpu'qh'r gqr ng'i cvj gt "ctqwpf 'vj g"  
Mc :dcj "dw'dgecvug'vj g { 'j cxg'pq 'f kxkpg'ngcf gt 'vj g { 'j cxg'dggp "  
ur nkpvgtgf . 'cpf 'kp'ur kg'qh'j cxkpi 'vj ku'egpvt'qh'wplv { 'cpf "  
geqpqo ke'ngxgtci g. 'vj g { 'ukn'uw'htg'ugvdcem'htqo 'c'j cpf hwi'qh'  
Lgy u#  
"

[ gu.'Kurco 'ku'c'vqcnk { 'y j kej 'ku'kpf kxkukng0Rtc { gt 'y kj qw'vj g "  
cempqy ngf i o gpv'qh'i wctf kcpuj kr " } y kv { c j ; 'ku'wpceegr vdrng0'  
Rtc { gt 'y kj qw'vj g'r c { o gpv'qh' / cncj 'ku'kpxcnk 0Kp'vj g'uco g "  
o cppgt.'cm u/i kxkpi 'y kj qw'vj g'r gthqto cpeg'qh'r tc { gt 'ku'  
pwnkkgf 0  
"

Vj g'r tgegr w'qh'Kurco "ctg'ikng'rko du'qh'c'dqf { 'pqp'g'qh'y j kej "  
ecp'tgr meg'vj g'qvj gt0Vj g'g { g'ecp'pgkj gt "cuuwo g'vj g'hwpevkqp "  
qh'vj g'gct'pqt'ecp'vj g'gct'cuuwo g'vj g'hwpevkqp'qh'vj g'j cpf 0Kp "  
Kurco 'cnuq.'vj g'r gthqto cpeg'qh'r tc { gt "ecppqv'tgr meg'vj g "  
r c { o gpv'qh' / cnc 0Kp'vj g'uco g'o cppgt.'pgkj gt "qh'vj g'vy q'ecp "  
dg'uwdukwwgf 'hqt'lkj cf "cpf 'utwi i ng'kp'vj g'y c { 'qh'I qf 0Tcvj gt. "  
vj g'ci i tgi cvg'qh'vj go 'ku'Kurco 0''''''  
"

**Rt c { gt 'cpf 'hgcf gt uj kr**

Ki'vj g'r tc { gt 'ku'qpn { 'eqpf wvfg 'd { 'vj g'f kxkpg'ngcf gtu.'vj g "  
vpxcngu'qh'qr r tguukp'cpf 'vj g'w i j w'y qwf "dg'uj cvgtgf 0Vj g "  
-f " } hgcu' r tc { gt "qh'K co "ct/Tkf c '\*:e+'eqo o gpegf 'y kj 'uwej "  
i tcpf gw'cpf 'o clgu' { 'vj cv'vj g'qr r tguukxg'i qxgtpo gpv'kugrh "  
vgo dngf 'cpf 'w'pf gtuvqf 'vj cv'kh'vj g { 'cmqy gf 'vj ku'r tc { gt "vq'dg "  
eqo r ngvf . 'vj g' :Cddcukf 'twng'y qwf "cnuq'eqo g'vq'cp'gpf 0Vj wu. "  
O cø wp'qtf gtgf 'vj g'K co '\*:e+'vq'dg'vcngp'kp'vq'ewuvqf { 'cmqpi "  
vj g'y c { 0'  
"

Vj g'tgcuqp'y j { 'vj g'r tc { gtu'qh'O wurko u'vqf c { 'ctg'kpg'hgevkxg'ku "  
vj cv'qpn { 'c'r ctv'qh'vj g'kplwpevkpu'qh'vj g'S wtøp'ctg'r tcevegf "  
y j kg'qvj gt'r ctvu'ctg'hqti qwgp0Kp'vj ku'tgi ctf . 'vj g'S wtøp'ucvgu<  
"

" · â ã · ã ââ · ãââ · ãââ "

"

*ōO clpwxlp 'yj g'rtc{gt'ēpf'ī kxg'yj g'/cncv.'ēpf'qdgf 'yj g''*

*Cr quwōb* [!;: \\_](#)

"

Vqf c{.'j qy gxgt."uqo g'r gqr rg'r gthqto 'r tc{gtu'dw'f q'pqvī kxg"  
/cncj 0Vj g{"ctg'cnuq'yj qug'y j q'uc{"yj gk'r tc{gtu'cpf 'ī kxg"  
/cncj "dw'ceegr v'yj g'ī wctf kcpuj kr ")y krc{cj ; "qh'kphk gnu"  
}mwhct; 0Kp"qyj gt'y qtf u.'yj g{"j cxg'hckj 'k'p'I qf "dw'yj g{"f q'pqv"  
f gp{"yj g'wci j w0Vj ku'ku'f ghgevkxg'hckj 0  
I qf "uc{u<

"

" · *æä ää ää ää · ää ää ää ää ää ää ää ää*

"

*ōUq'qpg'yj q'fkuxqy u'yj g'Tgdgnu'wci j wv'ēpf'j cu'hckj 'k''*

*Cncj 'j cu'j gf 'hw'w'q'yj g'ht o gw'j cpf rōb* [!;: \\_](#)

"

Vj cv'ku."dqj 'yj g'f kuxqy cn'qh'yj g'wci j w'cpf 'hckj 'k'p'I qf "ctg"  
tgs wktgf 0[ gv.'pqy cf c{u'O wurko u'j cxg'hqti qwgp'yj g"  
f gemctvkwq"qh'f kuxqy cn'qh'yj g'wci j wu'cpf 'kphk gnu0Uq."  
eqpegtpkpi 'yj qug'y j q'wtp'w'q'yj g'wci j w.'yj g'S wtøp'ucvgu<

"

" *ã ä ää ää ää · ää ää ää*

"

*ōJ cxg'q'w'p'qv'tgi ctf gf 'yj qug'yj q'erclo 'yj cv'yj g'f''*

*dghxgi Aö* [!;: 2](#)

"

"

**Vj g'f gi tggu'qhy qtuj kr'}:kdcf cj ;**

"

Ki'y g'cumlc'ej kf 'y j {"j g'iqxgu'j ku'hcyj gt'cpf "o qyj gt.'j g'y km"  
tgr n{"yj cv'k'ku'dgecwug'yj g{"dw'j ko "ecpf kgu.'emqyj gu'cpf "  
uj qgu#Dw'h'y g'cumlc'p'cf qrguegpv'y j {"j g'iqxgu'j ku'r ctgpw.'j g"  
y km'uc{<ōk'ku'dgecwug'o {"r ctgpw'ctg'yj g'u{o dqn'qh'o {"  
kf gp'kw'{"cpf 'r gtuqpcrk'."cpf 'yj g{"ctg'kpf 'cpf 'u{o r cyj g'le'wq"  
o gō

"

Cu'yj g'ej kf 'ī tqy u'qrf gt.'hqp'p'guu'cpf 'cr r tgekvkwq'hqt'r ctgpw"  
kpetgcugu'cpf 'j g'pq'iqpi gt'yj kpm'cdqw'uj qgu'cpf 'uwej 'yj kpi u0  
O cp{"ej kf tgp'tgi ctf 'tgp'gtkpi 'ugtxlegu'w'q'yj gk'r ctgpw'cu'c"  
o gcpu'w'q'yj gk'qy p'r gthgekvkwq'cpf 'pgctpguu'}s wtd; 'w'cncj ."  
cpf 'yj g{"yj kpm'dg{qpf "o cvgtkn'yj kpi u0

"

Y qtuj kr 'cpf 'f gxq'kwq'w'q'I qf 'ku'cnuq'rkng'yj cv0Gcej 'r gtuqp"







O qus wglb | 8

"

.....Y qtuj kr 'r cxgu'vj g'i tqwpf 'hqt'vj g'f guegpv'qh'cpi gnu<

"

· ääâ ââ ää ä ää ä ää

.....

ōY g'j cxg'lgpv'f qy p '\*j g'tgxgr vkpp 'j tqwi j 'cpi gnu+'j'  
Qwt 'lgtxcprvb | 9

"

.....Y qtuj kr 'ecwugu'vj g'uwr r dcev'kp'qh'o cp'vq'dg'i tcv'gf ."  
hqt'r tc { gt'ku'vj g'eqxgpcpv'qh'I qf |: : "cpf 'y j qxgt'hwtknu"  
vj g'eqxgpcpv'qh'I qf .I qf 'kp'wtp'y kn'cnuq'hwtkmj ku"  
eqxgpcpv<

" ääâ ää ä ää ää

ōCpf 'hwtknuO { 'eqxgpcpv'j cv'Kb c { 'hwtknu { qwt "  
eqxgpcpv | : :

"

.....Vj g'r gtuqp'y j q'f qgu'pqv'y qtuj kr 'I qf 'ku'o qtg'cdlgev"  
vj cp'uv'qp'gucpf 'qvj gt'kpcplc cvg'qdlgevu.'hqt'vj g'S wtæp"  
tgxgcnu<

"

" ääâ ää ää ä ää ää

.....

.....ōCpf 'kpf g'g'f 'j gtg'ctg'lqo g'qhl'j go '\*wqp'gu+'j cv'hcni'  
hqt'vj g'lgct'qhl'cncj ō | 322

.....

.....Vj ku'ku'y j kg'uqo g'r gqr ng'f q'pqv'uwo kv'vq'vj g"  
Hqwpv'k'p'j gcf 'cpf 'Etgcvt'qh'vj g'wpxgtug0

"

.....Y qtuj kr 'ku'vj g'u { o dqn'qh'vj g'y kn'r qy gt'cpf 'vj g"  
r gtuqpcrv'qh'o cp0Vj g'r gtuqp'y j q'ku'kp'vj g'o kf uv'qh'j ku"  
qy p'f guktgu'cpf 'kpu'k'p'ew.'kh'j g'y qwf 'y kuj 'cpf 'f gekf g'vq"  
o qxg'vqy ctf 'I qf . 'vj cv'cev'ku'xcncdng0K'p'qv.'vj g'cpi gnu"  
y j q'j cxg'pq'f guktg' } u j c j y c j i 'cpf 'y tvj " } i j c c d i 'ctg"  
r gtr gwcm { 'kp'vj g'ucv'g'qh'y qtuj kr 0

"

.....Y qtuj kr 'o cngu'vj g'o quv'w'p'np'qy p'r gtuqp'qp'vj g'gct'vj "  
vj g'o quv't'gp'qy pgf 'r gtuqp'kp'j g'cxgp0

"

.....Y qtuj kr 'rkpm'vj g'uo cm'kur'cpf 'qh'o cp'vq'vj g'Ur tkpi 'qh'  
gz'k'v'g'peg0





gxgpvuk

"

äâ ääë ääëäää

ōCpf 'lcng'tgeqwtug'kp 'rcvkgpeg'cpf 'rtc{gt0}324

"

**Rt c { gt u'vj cv't grlxg'f khlwml**

"

Y j gpgxgt'y g'gpeqwpvgt'f khlwml "qt'y cpv'vq'cumhqt"  
uqo gjv kpi . "Kurco 'gplqkpu'wu'vq'r tc { 'vq'I qf 'r ctvkwctn' 'hqt'yj g'  
tgo qxcn'qh'qwt'f khlwml "qt'yj g'i tcvkpi "qh'qwt'tgs wgu0Cv'y ku'  
r qlkv.'k'ku'cr r tqr tkv'vq'o gpvqpp'qpg'gzco r ng'qh'yj gug'r tc {gtuk

"

**Vj g'r tc { gt 'qhlc-ht 'cv/Vc { { ct**

"

Lc-ht'c / c { { ct'y cu'c'dtqvj gt'qh'J cf tev':Crik'\*:e+'y j q. 'f wtkpi "  
vj g'go ki tcvkpp"}j htcj ; 'vq'Cd { uukpk. 'y cu'cdng'y tqwi j "j ku'cr v'  
cti wo gpv'cpf "dgj cxkqt 'vq'f tcy 'yj g'cvwgpvqpp'qh'Mkpi 'P gi wu'  
cpf "o cp { "qvj gtu'vqy ctf "Kurco . "cpf "vq'dgeqo g'yj g'r kppggt'qh'  
Kurco k'r tqr ci cvkpp'kp'yj g'eqpvkppv'qh'Chkcc0

"

F wtkpi 'yj g'Dcwg'qh'O wxcj . "j g'mquv'dqvj "j ku'j cpf u'kp'yj g'y c {"  
qh'I qf "cpf 'kp'ngw'qh'j cpf u'I qf 'i cxg'j ko "vy q'y kpi u'kp"  
r ctcf kug0J g. 'yj gtghqtg. "dgeco g'y gm/npqy p'cu'c / c { { ct"} yj g"  
y kpi gf "qpgi 0

"

Y j gp'Lc-ht'y gpv'vq'O gf kpc'htqo 'Cd { uukpk. 'yj g'Rtqr j gv\*U+  
uckf <ōY qwf "{ qw'rkng'o g'vq'qh'ht "{ qw'c'r tgekqwu'i kva'Vj g"  
r gqr ng'ko ci kpgf 'yj cv'yj g'Rtqr j gv\*U+'y qwf 'i kxg'j ko "c'egtckp"  
co qwpv'qh'i qrf "qt'ukxgt'cpf 'yj wu'yj g { 'yj tqpi gf "hqt'y ctf "kp"  
qtf gt'vq'ugg'yj g'Rtqr j gv\*U+'i kva'0Dw'yj g'Rtqr j gv\*U+'uckf <ōK  
uj cm'vgej "{ qw'c'r tc { gt'cu'c'i kva'y j kej . 'kh' { qw'r gthqto 'k'f ckn' . "  
k'y km'dg'dgwt'ht "{ qw'yj cp'yj g'y j qng'y qtrf "cpf 'y j cv'ku'kp'k'v"  
cpf 'kh' { qw'r gthqto 'k'gxgt { f c { . "gxgt { "Hkf c { . "gxgt { "o qp'yj "qt"  
gxgt { "{ gct. "I qf "y kmhqt'i kxg" { qwt'ukpu'f wtkpi 'yj g'kpwgtxcn'qh'  
yj g'vy q'r tc {gtu'\*gxgp'kh'k'ku'cp'kpwgtxcn'qh'qpg" { gct+0}325 "

"

Ko co "c / cf ks '\*:e+'uckf <ōY j gpgxgt "{ qw'j cxg'c'r tqdng'o "qt"  
uqo gjv kpi 'vq'cum'uw'r r hccv'g'chvgt'uc { kpi 'yj g'r tc { gt'qh'Lc-ht "  
\*c / c { { ct+} cmj 'lc-ht ; "cpf 'k'y km'dg'i tcvp'gf . "I qf "y kpi 0"

"

Vj ku'r tc { gt'j cu'dggp'pcttcv'gf 'y kj 'tgrkcdng'Uwppk'cpf "Uj kej "  
ej ckpu'qh'v'cpuo kuukpp"}kpcf ; . "cpf 'k'y cu'ces wktgf 'yj g'pco g."

*Knkt "cn/C÷co "cpf "Mkdt k {cj "cn/C o ct*[0326](#)

"

Vj g'o cpgt'qh'r gthqto kpi 'vj ku'r tc {gt 'j cu'dggp'tgeqtf gf 'lp'vj g'  
htuv'r ctv'qh'*O chv k "cn/Lkpcp*[1327](#) 'wpf gt'vj g'f ggf u"}c-ø cñ 'hqt'  
Htk c { "chgt'vj g'r tc {gtu'qh'vj g'kphcmkng"ko co u'\*:ε+0

"

Qh'eqwtug.'vj ku'r tc {gt 'ku'qpg'qh'vj g'vgpu'qh'tgeqo o gpf gf "  
}o *wac cdd* ; 'r tc {gtu'hqt'vj g'tgo qxcn'qh'f khlkewmku'y j kej 'j cxg'  
dggp'tcpuo kwgf 0Tgegpw . "c"dqqm'gpkwgf . "*Pco c /j c /{g*  
*O wac cdd*" } Tgeqo o gpf gf "Rtc {gtu ; . 'j cu'dggp'y tkwgp . 'y j kej "  
j cu'o gpvkppgf "cr r tqzko cvgn { "572"tgeqo o gpf gf 'r tc {gtu'y kj "  
vj gk'r ctv'kwrt 'pco gu'cpf "o cpgt'qh'r gthqto cpeg0Vj ku'  
f kxgtukv { "kugrh'cwguv'vq'vj g'ko r qtvcpeg'qh'r tc {gt . "cpf "c'r tc {gt'  
hqt'gxgt { "qeecukqp"j cu'dggp'tgeqtf gf 0

"

**Vj g'ucpevk { 'qh'r tc {gt**

"

Vj g'ucpevk { 'qh'r tc {gt 'ku'uwej 'vj cv'k'j cu'dggp'tgeqo o gpf gf "  
vj cv'vj g'ko g'hqt'vj g'gzgewkqp'qh'uqo g'f ggf u'uwej "cu'o cnkpi "c"  
xqy " } *scuco* ; "qt'i kxkpi 'vguko qp { " } *uj cj cf cj* ; "uj qwf "dg"chgt"  
vj g'tgekcvkqp'qh'r tc {gtu0

"

*Kp "Umtcj "cn/O c ÷ f cj "7-328.* 'vj g'S wtøcp'ucvku<

"

· â ä ã ä å æ ç è é ê ë ì í î ï ð ñ ò ó ô õ ö ø ù ú û ü ý ÿ  
· ä å æ ç è é ê ë ì í î ï ð ñ ò ó ô õ ö ø ù ú û ü ý ÿ  
· ä å æ ç è é ê ë ì í î ï ð ñ ò ó ô õ ö ø ù ú û ü ý ÿ  
· ä å æ ç è é ê ë ì í î ï ð ñ ò ó ô õ ö ø ù ú û ü ý ÿ  
· ä å æ ç è é ê ë ì í î ï ð ñ ò ó ô õ ö ø ù ú û ü ý ÿ  
· ä å æ ç è é ê ë ì í î ï ð ñ ò ó ô õ ö ø ù ú û ü ý ÿ

"

*ōQ' {qw'y j q'j cxg'lc kj #Vj g'y kpgui'dgwy ggp' {qw.'y j gp "*  
*f gc y 'brrtqcej gu'cp { 'qh' {qw.'y j kg'b cnkpi 't 'dgs wgu.'lj cni'*  
*dg'ly q'lk' b gp'ltqo 'cō qpi' {qwtugxguō qt'ly q'ltqo 'cō qpi "*  
*qy gtu*[1328](#) *'Hl {qw'ctg'lwtpg {lpi 'lp'vj g'lc pf 'cpf'vj g'*  
*chlrvkqp'qhl'f gc y 'xkuku' {qw' [qw'lj cni'f gvc kp'vj g'ly q'qhl'j go "*  
*chgt'rtc {gt.'cpf.'Hl {qw'j cxg'cp { 'f qwdv.'vj g' { 'lj cni'xqy 'd' "*  
*Cncj . 'Y g'y knp qv'ignlk' hqt'cp { 'i clp.'gxgp 'Hlk'y gtg'c "*  
*tgrv'xg.'pqt'y kny g'eqpegcni'j g'vguko qp { 'qh'Cncj . 'hqt'vj gp "*  
*y g'y qwf 'lpf ggf 'dg'cō qpi 'vj g'lkppgtuō*[1329](#)

"

*K'ku'y kf gn' 'r tcevegf "pqq cf c {u'vj cv'qc y /cnkpi "egtgo qpkgu"*



Tgo go dtcpeg"qh'I qf "ku'c'xcnwg"cpf "k'ku'vj g"qpn( "o gcpu"qh"  
i kxkpi "tcps wkw( "v'vj g'j gctv."cpf "r tc{ gt"ku'c'tgo go dtcpeg"qh"  
I qf ô õCmcj w'cndctö")Cmcj "ku'i tgcvt; 0  
"

Tgo go dtcpeg"qh'vj g'F c{ "qh'T guwtgcvkp"ku'c'xcnwg"cpf "k'  
rtgxgpw'vj g'eqo o kuukp"qh'ukp"cpf "eqttw vkp."cpf "r tc{ gt"ku'  
tgo go dgtkpi "vj g'õ/ cy o "cf/fkpo"}F c{ "qh'Lwf i o gpv [032:](#)  
"

Vq"dg'kp'vj g'tcpm"qh'vj g'r tqr j gw."vj g'o ctv( tu"cpf "vj g"  
tki j vqwu'ku'c'xcnwg."cpf "kp'r tc{ gt'y g'dguggej "I qf "hqt"wu'vq"dg"  
kp'vj g'õ k c "cmfj kpc"cp-æo x "ærc{j ko ö"}vj g'rcy "qh'vj qug"  
y j qo "I qw'j cxg"dnguugf ; [032:](#)  
"

Y g'f gemtg"qwt"cxgtukp"cpf "f kucxqy cn"}dctcæj ; "qh'vj g"  
v( tcpw"cpf "f gxkcpw'd{ "uc{ kpi <õi j c{tko/ocij wdk'ærc{j ko "  
y c'rcø / cnkpo"õuwej "cu'j cxg"pqv'kpwttgf "I qwt'y tcy ."pqt"ctg"  
cutc{ ö[0332](#)  
"

Lwukg'y j lej "ku'vj g'hqtgo quv'qh'vj g'xcnwg'j cu'dggp"eqpukf gtgf "  
c'pgeguuct { "r tgtgs wkwg'hqt'vj g'ngcf gt"qh'vj g'eqpi tgi cvkp"  
}ko co "cnlco c-æj ; 0  
"

Hqmqy kpi "vj g'ngcf gt"qh'vj g'eqpi tgi cvkp"kp'r tc{ gt"ku'c'xcnwdrg"  
uqeknr tkpkr ng."y j lej "ukr wrcv'vj cv'kpuvgcf "qh'qdukpce{ "cpf "  
kpf kxkf wcrkuo ."y g'j cxg'vq'hqmqy "c'lwuv'ngcf gt0  
"

Kp'ugngcvkpi "vj g'eqpi tgi cvkpcn'ngcf gt."s wcrkku'vj j lej "ctg"  
xcnwg' "ctg"cnj c{ u'vcngp'kp'vq"ceeqwpv<vj g'o quv'lwuv."vj g'o quv'  
mpqy ngf i gcdrg."vj g'o quv'grqs wgpv."gve0  
"

Ucpf kpi "y j krg'hcekpi "vj g's kdrj "ecmu'vq"o kpf "o cp{ "xcnwg'u'  
O geec"ku'vj g'vqtwtg'ukg"qh'Dkcn=vj g'r nceg"qh'ucetkheg"qh"  
Kuo c-kn\*Kuj o cgn+\*æ= "vj g'dk'vj r nceg"qh":Cnk'kdp"Cdk" cnk+\*æ=" "  
vj g'dcug"qh'vj g'wr tkukpi "qh'cn/O cj f k+\*æ= "vj g'v'gukpi "i tqwpf "qh"  
Kdtej ko "+\*Cdtej co +\*æ="cpf "vj g'r nceg"qh'y qtuj kr "qh'cm'  
r tqr j gw'cpf "uckpw0  
"

Gxgt { vj kpi "ku'o qxgo gpv'kp'r tc{ gtô gxgt { "f c{ "cpf "pki j v=lp"  
dqy kpi "f qy p"}tww-; ."r tqutcvkp"}umlvf ; "cpf "ucpf kpi "  
utcki j v'}sk/co ; =cpf "o qxgo gpv'kp'i qkpi "vq'vj g'o qus wg"cpf "  
vj g'r nceg"qh'r tc{ gt0Vj gtghqtg."f q'pqv'dg"ucvke."ukrgpv'cpf "  
uqrkct { 0Tcyj gt."cnj c{ u'utkxg"cpf "o qxg="qh'eqwtug."hqt'vj g'

ucng"cpf "kp"vj g'y c {"qh'I qf 0

"

Kp'r tc { gt 'y j g'ur kkv'cpf "uqwn'qh'o cp'ku'r wti gf 0Rtc { gt 'tgo qxgu"
y j g'f wuv'qh'r tkf g'cpf "xcpkv { "dgecwug"gxgt { "pki j v'cpf "f c { "hqt"
o cp { "ko gu'o cp'r megu'y j g'o quv'uwdrko g'r ctv'qh'j ku'dqf { "
\* hqtgj gcf + "qp'y j g'i tqwpf . "cpf "r tqutcvkqp"qp'y j g'gct y j "ku'dgwt"
y j cp"qp" c "uqpg" dgecwug"ny rkpgu'ku'r mekpi "qpgugr"qp'y j g"
i tqwpf 0'

"

Rtqutcvg"qp"vj g'i tqwpf "cpf "y j cv'i tqy u'kp'kv'r tqxkf gf "y j cv'kv'ku"
pqv'gf kdr'g'uq"y j cv' { qw'y qwf "pqv'y kpm'qh" { qwt "uqo cej #

"

Rtqutcvg"qp"r wtg" gct y j "hqt" v'cxgtulpi "ko r wtg'r cvj u'y km'pqv"
ngcf "vq"r wtkv { "cpf "y j g' Hqwpckpj gcf "qh'Rwtkkgu#

"

Et { kpi "hqt" h'gct "qh'I qf "ku" c "xcnwg. "cpf "y j g' S wtøp" j cu'r tckugf "
r tqutcvkqp" ceeqo r cplkf "d { "y j ggr kpi < ð \* Vj g { "y qwf "k m f qy p + "
y ggr kpi "kp" r tqutcvkqp 0 [1333](#)

"

Rtc { gt "ku" c "f kxkp g" eqf g' qh' r h'g' y j k e j " j cu' dggp' r tguetkdgf "hqt" wu"
htqo "y j g' o qo gpv'qh' dky " km' y j g' r qkp'qh' f gcy 0'Y j gp" c " dcd { "
ku' dqt p. " tgekg' y j g' c f j cp" cpf " k s c o c j " kp" j ku' tki j v' cpf " rgh' w' gct u. "
t gur gev' xgn { . " cu' kv' ku' cp" c f o qpkkqp" hqt' r tc { gt " \* y j gp" j g' i tqy u"
w r + < " c { { c " - e n ø / c r c j ð " ð E q o g' vq' r tc { gt ö 0'

"

Cv'y j g' vko g' qh' j ku' f gcy . " { qw' cnuq' dwt { " j ko "y j k j "y j g"
r gthqto cpeg" qh' y j g' ð r tc { gt " hqt" y j g' f gcf ö " } c r c j " c n o c { { k y 0'
Vj tqwi j qw' { qwt " r h' g' " { qw' u j qwf " c r y c { u' dg' kp' c " u c v g' qh'
y qtuj k r r kpi " cpf " i rqt kh { kpi " I qf < ð C p f ' y q t u j k r ' { q w' N q t f ' w p v k l '
e g t v k p w ' \* q t ' f g c y j + e q o g u' v q ' { q w 0 [1334](#)

"

Rtc { gt "ku" o cp'au' wpkqp' y k j " pcwtg 0' k' f gvgto kpkpi "y j g"
r tguetkdgf "vko g' hqt' r tc { gtu' r ctv'kwctn { "y j g' f cy p" } w d j " cpf "
pqqp" } w j t j " r tc { gtu. " { qw' j cxg' vq' m q m c v' y j g t g' y j g' u w p " k u = k p "
q t f g t " v q ' f g v g t o k p g' y j g' f k t g e v k a p " q h' y j g' s k d r c j . " y j g' j c x g' v q ' m q m i
c v' y j g' u c t u = k p " r g t h q t o k p i " y j g' t g e q o o g p f g f " r t c { g t u " q p "
c w u r l e k q u w' f c { u. " { q w' j c x g' v q ' o q p k q t " y j g' o q x g o g p v' q h' y j g'
o q q p " \* k p " q t f g t " v q ' f g v g t o k p g' y j g' g z c e v' f c { + 0' k' v e n k p i " c " d c v j "
c p f " r g t h q t o k p i " c d n w k q p . " { q w' j c x g' v q ' w k r k g' y c v g t . " c p f " k p "
r g t h q t o k p i " r t q u t c v k a p " } u m l w f j " c p f " f t { " c d n w k q p " } w { c o o w o j . "
{ q w' j c x g' v q ' v q w e j " y j g' i t q w p f 0'

"





*ōRw'q̄p' { qwt'cf qtpo gpv'q̄p'ḡxgt { 'q̄eēcukq̄p'q̄h'r tc { gt ō } 1336*

"

Vj cv'ku.'r w'q̄p' { qwt'engcp'cpf 'r gthwo gf 'i cto gpw'y j gp'i qkpi " vq'yj g'o qus wgo

"

Cv'yj g'vko g'q̄h'r tc { gt.'y qo gp'ctg'cnuq'gplqkpgf 'vq'y gct'yj gk" lgy grt { 'y kj 'y j lej 'y j g { 'cf qtp'yj go ugrxgu } 1337

"

Gxgp'yj g'kuuwg'q̄h'engcpkpi 'y j g'vggy 'ku'i kxgp'cwgpv'kq̄p.'cpf 'y g' tgc f'k̄p'yj g'vcf k̄kqpu'yj cv'r tc { kpi 'y kj 'engcpgf " } o kuy cm̄ 'vggy 'ku'gs v̄kxcngpv'vq'r tc { kpi '92'vko gu'y kj qw'o kuy cm̄ } 1338 'Cpf 'k' j cu'dggp'uckf <ōF q'pqv'gcv'q̄p'kq̄p'cpf 'i ctrkē'dghqtg'i qkpi 'vq'yj g' o qus wgo } 1339 'uq'cu'pqv'vq'cppq { 'qyj gtu'y kj 'y j g'qf qt'q̄h' { qwt' o qwj 'cpf 'f tkxg'yj g'r gqr ng'cy c { 0

"

k̄p'cp { 'ecug.'y ku'ku'yj g'r tc { gt'q̄h'Kurco . 'dw'qwt'r tc { gt'ku'yj g' r tc { gt'y j lej 'y g'f q'pqv'r gthqto . 'qt'r gthqto 'ectgrguun { 'cpf " k̄peqtgēw̄ . 'qt'r gthqto 'y kj qw'dgkpi 'k̄p'eqpi tgi cvkq̄p.'qt" y j lej 'y g'r gthqto 'cv'ku'rcuv'o qo gpw#

"

Vj g'o qus wgu'y j qug'ewuqf kcpu'y gtg'qpeg'K̄ltcj ko . 'K̄uo c-:k̄l'cpf " \ c̄n̄ctk̄f { c' \*̄ gej ctkcj +\*̄:ε+. } 133: 'cpf 'y j g'r r̄eg'y j gtg'yj g' o qyj gt'q̄h'Ō ct { co ' \*̄Ō ct { +j cf "o cf g'c'xqy 'k̄p'cunkpi 'I qf 'vq' ng'v̄j gt'ej kf 'dg'ku'ewuqf kcp. } 133; 'dgeqo g'r r̄egu'y j qug' ewuqf kcpu'k̄p'o quv'ecugu'ctg'f k̄ucdngf . 'ci gf . 'ukem̄ { . " wpgf w̄ecw̄f . 'cpf 'uqo gvko gu'gxgp'dcf 'r gqr ng#Y j { 'ku'k'v̄j cv' dgkpi 'c'ewuqf kcp'q̄h'yj g'j qn { 'uj tkpg'q̄h'K̄o co 'ct/Tkf c' \*̄:ε+'ku'cp" j qpqt.'dw'dgkpi 'c'ewuqf kcp'q̄h'yj g'J qwug'q̄h'I qf 'ku'pqv'vq#

"

Y j { 'uj qwf 'qwt'o qus wgu'dg'uwej 'y j cv'cp { qp̄g'y j q'eqo gu' k̄pukf g'y kni gv'ucf . 'o gr̄cpej q̄rke'cpf 'k̄pf q̄r̄gpv'vq'ku'yj g'o qus wg'c" j qwug'q̄h'o qwt̄p̄kpi A'CP'cuugo dn { 'eqpxgp̄gf 'vq'r tc { 'hqt'yj g' f gcf 'cpf 'qp'y j qug'f qqt'd̄rcem̄dcppgtu'uj qwf 'dg'j wpi A'QH" eqwtug.'yj cpm̄'dg'vq'I qf . 'k̄p'tgegpv' { gctuc'o qxgo gpv̄j cu'dggp" k̄pk̄k̄c̄w̄f 'k̄p'yj g'o qus wgu' \*̄k̄p'K̄cp+'cpf "o quv'q̄h'yj go 'ctg'pqy " gs wkr r gf 'y kj 'r̄hdtctk̄gu'cpf 'r tqxkf g'uwej 'qyj gt'ugt̄x̄k̄eg/qt̄k̄gp̄vgf " c̄v̄k̄k̄k̄gu'cu'k̄p̄v̄gt̄guv̄ht̄gg'iq̄cp'hwpf u0

"

Y j cv'c'dgcw̄k̄h̄w̄n̄j cf kj 'kv'ku.'y j lej 'ucv̄gu<ōQp'yj g'F c { 'q̄h' T̄guw̄tt̄gēv̄k̄p.'yj gug'yj tgg'uj cm̄eqo r r̄k̄p'ci c̄k̄p̄uv̄y j g'r gqr ng< Vj g'-:r̄ko " } uej q̄rct; 'vq'y j qo 'y j g'r gqr ng'y qwf 'pqv't̄gh̄gt='y j g' S w̄t̄æp'y j lej 'y cu'k̄p'yj g'j qwug'dw'y cu'pqv't̄gcf =cpf 'y j g' o qus wg'vq'y j lej 'y j g'r gqr ng'r c̄kf 'pq'cwgpv'kq̄p } 1342 . "



"

Vj gtg'ctg'o cp{ 'y kpi 'y cv'ecp'dg'uckf "cdqww'y g'o qus wg'cpf " tgegpw{ . 'c'dqqm'gpkwngf . "Uko c/{ g'O culkf " } Vj g'Xkuci g'qh'y g' O qus wgi 'y cv'gzr rckpu'y g'ucwwu'qh'o qus wg'kp'O wurko "uqekgv{ " j cu'dggp'r wdrukj gf O

"

P gxgtvj gnguu.'kp'c'pwwuj gm'y g'o qus wg'f wtkpi 'y g'gctn{ 'r gtkqf " qh'Kurco 'y cu'y g'xgpwg'O wurko u'vq'i cyj gt 'vq'o cng'f gekukqpu" cpf "eqpf wev'eqpuwncvkqpu.'kp'ces wtkpi 'mpqy ngf i g'cpf " kphqto cvkqp=k'y cu'y g'dcug'hqt'eqo dcwcpw'cpf "utwi i ngtu'qp" yj g'Rcyj " } o wlcj kf wpi =y g'r rneg'vq'cwgpf 'vq'y g'pggf u'qh'y g' r qqt'cpf "ukem=cpf 'y g'dcug'hqt'tkukpi 'wr 'ci ckpuv'v{ tcppkecn' i qxgtpo gpw'cpf 'f grkxgtkpi 'hkt { 'ugto qpu'ci ckpuv'y go O

"

Klj cu'dggp'y ku'uco g'uwdiko g'ucwwu'qh'y g'o qus wg'y cv' r tqo r vgf 'O wurko u'y tqwi j qwwj kuvqt { 'vq'cr r n{ 'y g'dguv' ctej kgewtcnf guki pu'kp'dwkrf kpi 'y go "cpf 'vq'gpf qy 'j wi g' co qwpw'qh'y gcnj 'hqt'y gkt'cf o kpkwtcvkqp'uq'y cv'y g{ 'eqwrf " ngr 'qp'hqwtkuj kpi 'cpf 'y tkxkpi O

"

"

"

[13](#) "Umcj 'cfj /Fj ctkf cv'73-780kp'y ku'xqno g. 'y g'tcpurcvkqp" qh'S wtøpke'r cuuci gu'ku'cf cr vgf 'htqo "Uc{ { kf ":-Crik'S wik'S ctcøk " Vj g'S wtøp'y kj 'c'Rj tcug/d{/Rj tcug'Gpi rkuj 'Vt cpurcvkqp" \*Nqpf qp<Kurco le'Eqngi g'hqt' Cf xcpegf "Uwf lgu'Rt guu."4226+0 } VtcpuQ

[14](#) "Umcj 'cn'Desctej "4-35: <ō Vj g'dcrvkuo 'qh'Cmcj " } kdi j cv' Cmcj j. 'cpf 'y j q'dcrvkl gu'dgwgt 'y cp'Cmcj A' Cpf "J ko 'f q'y g' y qtuj kr Ø

[15](#) "S wgunkqp<K'chgevkqp'vq'qpgau'ej kf 'ku'kpf ggf 'r ctv'qh'qpgau' pcwtcnf kur qukkqp"} lktcj ; . 'j qy 'ku'k'y cv'kp'uqo g'gr qej u'uwej " cu'y g'Rtg/Kurco le'Rgtkqf "qt'Ci g'qh'K pqtcpeg"} { cy o " cn'lej kkl{ cj ; 'uqo g'r gqr ng'wugf "vq'dwt { 'y gkt'f cwi j vgtu'crkxgA Tgr n{ <Vj g'kuwgu'r gtvcpkpi 'vq'pcwtcnf kur qukkqp"} lktcj ; 'ctg' pwo gtqwuOLwuv'cu'chgevkqp'hqt'qpgau'qhur tkpi 'ku'r ctv'qh'qwt" pcwtcnf kur qukkqp. 'tgi ctf 'hqt'qpgau'j qpqt'ku'cnuq'c'r ctv'qh'kØ Vj g'Ctcduf wtkpi 'y g'r tg/Kurco le'r gtkqf 'wugf 'vq'tgi ctf 'y gkt' f cwi j vgtu'cu'c'uqwtg'qh'uj co g'cpf 'ki pqo kp{ 'cu'y g{ 'y qwf 'dg' wngp'ecr vkg'f wtkpi 'y ctu'cpf 'j cf 'pq'r tqf wevkg'r qy gt'cpf "

geqpqo ke"gtcpkpi 0Vj wu."kp"e"dkf "vq"r tgugtxg"vj gk"j qpqt"cpf"  
f ki pkv{ . 'vj g{ 'wugf "vq" f kur qug"qh"vj gk" f cwi j vgtu0Nqyg"ht"  
y gcnj "cpf"nqxg"ht"rhg"ctg"dqj "tgrvfg "vq"vj g"pcwtcn"  
f kur qukqap"}/kktk 0Uqo g'r gqr ng"ucetkleg"vj gk"hxgu"ht"y gcnj "  
y j krg"qvj gtu" f q"vj g"qr r qukvg. "kq0ucetkleg"y gcnj "ht"vj g"ucng"  
qh"vj gk"hxgu0Vj gtghqtg. "ucetkleg"pi "qpgau" f cwi j vgt "ht"vj g"ucng"  
qh"r tgugtxkpi "qpgau"j qpqt "ku"pqv"keqpukv"gpv"y kj "vj g"pcwtcn"  
f kur qukqap"qh"o cp. "cnj qwi j "kvo ki j v'dg"e"tguwv"qh"ki pqtcepg"  
qt"eqphwukqap0

16 "O cy nry k"Lecri'cf /F kp"ct/Two k"\*3429/3495+'y cu"vj g"  
i tgcwuv'o { uke"r qgv"kp"vj g"Hctuk"rpi wci g"cpf "hqwpf gt"qh"vj g"  
O cy nry k{ {cj "qtf gt"qh" f gtxkuj gu"0Vj g"Y j ktrkpi "F gtxkuj gu0+0  
J g"ku"hco qwu"ht"j ku"n{ tleu"cpf "ht"j ku" f kf ceve"gr ke. "Ur k kmcn"  
Eqwrngu0} Vtcpu0

17 "Vj g"cdtdgxkcvkqap. "0-0"ucpf u"ht"vj g"Ctcdk" kpxqecvkg"  
r j tcug. "0-0"ucpf u"ht"vj g"Ctcdk" kpxqecvkg"  
}o c{ 'r gceg"dg"wr qp"j ko lj go lj gt; . 'y j kej "ku" wugf "chgt"vj g"  
pco gu"qh"vj g'r tqr j gw. "cpi gnu. "k co u"ht"qo "vj g"Rtqr j gwu"  
r tqi gp{ . "cpf "uckpu"\*0} Vtcpu0

18 "Vj g"vgtu "w i j w"er r ngu"vq"cp{ "kf qn"qdlgev. "qt" kpf kxkf wcn"  
vj cv'r tngxgpw'o gp"ht"qo "f qkpi "y j cv"ku"i qqf. "cpf "ngcf u"vj go "  
cutc{ 0Vj g"vgtu "j cu"dgpp" wugf "gki j v"ko gu"kp"vj g"S wt0p0Rtkqt "  
vq" kuro . "w i j w"j cf "dggp"vj g"pco g"qh"vj g"qpg"qh"vj g"kf qn"qh"  
vj g"S wtc{ uj "tkdg0Vj ku"pco g"ku" wugf "cnuq"vq"o gcp"vj g"Ucvcp0  
O qtgqxtg. "vj g"vgtu "ku" wugf "vq" kpf kecvg"qpg"y j q"tgdnu"ci ckpu"  
nqhv{ "xcnvgu. "qt" y j q"uwr cuugu"cm"dqwpf u"kp"j ku" f gur qvkuo "cpf "  
v{ tcpp{ "cpf "emko u"vj g'r tgtqi cvkxgu"qh" f kxkpv{ "ht"j ko ugrh"  
y j gvj gt"gzr nekvn{ "qt" ko r nekvn{ 0} Vtcpu0

19 "Vj cv"ku. "I qf "uwdlgev"vj g" w i j wu"vq"vj g"ny guv"gd"qh"  
j wo krcvqap"cpf "cdlgevgu0} Vtcpu0

1: "Umcj "cn"O wmi89-520

1: "Umcj "cn"Y csk0ej "78-920

132 "Umcj "cn"Y csk0ej "78-870

133 "Umcj "cu"Ucdc0"56< 0

134 "J cftcv"Vj g"Ctcdk"y qtf "J cftcv"ku" wugf "cu" c"t gur gevhw"  
hto "qh"cf f tgu0} Vtcpu0

135 "Umcj " c" c

136 "Vj g"cdtdgxkcvkqap. "0U0. "ucpf u"ht"vj g"Ctcdk" kpxqecvkg"  
r j tcug. "ucmncj w"0-0"ucpf u"ht"vj g"Ctcdk" kpxqecvkg"  
}o c{ "I qf au"  
ucnwcvqap"cpf "r gceg"dg"wr qp"j ko "cpf "j ku"r tqi gp{; . 'y j kej "ku"  
wugf "chgt"vj g"pco g"qh"vj g"J qn{ "Rtqr j gv"O wj co o cf "U0"  
} Vtcpu0

137 "Dk ct "cn" Cpy ct "xqr093. "r 04340

[138](#) "Dk ct "cn/Cpy ct "xqr093."r 04340

[139](#) "Cn/McHk "xqr04."r 0: 80

[13:](#) "Cn/McHk "xqr07."r 06; 80

[13:](#) "O wtvcf c"O wcj j ctk "Uc{tkf ct "Uk gj /{g"Pedcy k"}C"

Uwtxg{ "qh'yj g'Nkhg'Eqpf wev'qh'yj g'Rtqr j gv\*Uj . 'r 04350

[142](#) "C{cwmcj "O wtvcf c"O wcj j ctk\*34; : /357: "CJ U+y cu"c"

uej qrc{ "qh'wpwucm{ "y kf g'rgctpkpi . "c"r tqnhle "y tkgt. "grqs wgpv"

ur gcngt. "rgewtgt. "cpf "c"ej g tkuj gf "uwf gpv'qh'K co "Mj qo gpk0"

J g'y cu"c"rgcf kpi "o go dgt "qh'yj g'T gxqrwkpct { "Eqwpek'wpk"

j ku"cuucukpckqp "qp"O c{ "3."3; 9; "d{ "y j g'vgttqt kv"Hwts cp"i tqwr 0"

} VtcpuQ

[143](#) "O wtvcf c"O wcj j ctk" cj ct cv'g"Tw . 'r 0'

3440'

[144](#) "Dk ct "cn/Cpy ct ."xqr09: . 'r 05790

[145](#) "Dk ct "cn/Cpy ct ."xqr036."r 0630

[146](#) "Umcj "cn/Dcsctcj "4-870

[147](#) "Vj g'P ki j v'qh'Rqy gt "qt "F getgg+."j cu"c"xgt { "ur gekn"

uki pkhecepeg "kp"y j g'O wurko "ecngpf ct "dgecwug"kv'ku'yj g"

cpplxgtuct { "qh'yj cv'pki j v'y j gp"y j g'S wtæp"y cu"htuv'tgxgcrf "vq"

Rtqr j gv'O wj co o cf 0Vj ku'pki j vj cu'dggp" f guetkdgf "cu":dgwgt"

yj cp"c"y qwucpf "o qpj uæ"cpf "vcf kkp"j qrf u'yj cv'tgs wguw"

o cf g"vq"i qf "f wkp"i "Nc{rv'cn/S cft"y km'dg"i tcvp'g'0} VtcpuQ

[148](#) "Umcj " c" c

[149](#) "Umcj "cn/Tc f"35-4: 0

[14:](#) "Vj g'cddtgxkcvqp. "ös ö"ucpf u'ht "y j g'Ctdle"kpqecvkg"

r j teug. "s wff kuc "ukt wj" "o c{ "j ku'uqwn'dg"ucpevkhgf ; . "y j kej "ku"

wugf "chgt"y j g'pco gu'qh'r kwu'r gqr ng'0} VtcpuQ

[14:](#) "Ugg"Umcj "cn/Dcsctcj "4-84="Umcj "cp/Pkucø"6-8; =Umcj "

cn' cll"44-390} VcpuQ

[152](#) "Dk ct "cn/Cpy ct ."xqr06; . 'r 03970

[153](#) "Umcj "cn' kt"37<; 0

[154](#) "Dk ct "cn/Cpy ct ."xqr075."r 05480

[155](#) "Umcj " c" c

[156](#) "Umcj "cn/Tc f"35-4: 0

[157](#) "Umcj "cn/Hclt": ; <49/4: 0

[158](#) "Umcj "cn/Dcsctcj "4-430

[159](#) "Umcj "cn/S wt c{uj "328-5/60

[15:](#) "Umcj "cn' -Cpncdw"4; <670

[15:](#) "Umcj "J wf "33-3360

[162](#) "Pcj l'cn/Dcwi j cj "Vj g'Rgcm'qh'Grqs wpeg+ku"c"eqmgevqp"

qh'ur ggej gu. "uc{ kpi u'cpf "rgwtu'qh'yj g'Ego o cpf gt "qh'yj g"

Hckj hwn "K co ":-Cnk'kdp "Cdk"VÉrkd ":-e +eqo r krgf "d{ "Uj ctkh"

ct/TcfK'O wj co o cf 'kdp'cnJ wuc {p'f 0628'CJ B238-0Vj g'  
eqpvgrvu'qh'vj g'dqqmleqpegt p'vj g'vj tgg'guugpvkn'vqr leu'qh'I qf ."  
o cp'cpf 'vj g'wpxgtug."cpf 'kpenwf g'eqo o gpvu'qp'uekpvkhe."  
rkgtct { . 'uqekn'gyj lecn'cpf 'r qnkkecn'kuuwguOY kj 'vj g'gzegr vkqp"  
qh'vj g'y qtf u'qh'vj g'I rtkqwu'S wtæp'cpf 'qh'vj g'J qn' 'Rtqr j gv'  
\*U: 'pq'y qtf u'qh'o cp'ecp'gs wcnk'kp'gnqs wgpegOUq'ht. 'o qtg"  
vj cp'323'gzgi gugu'j cxg'dggp'y tkwgp'qp'vj g'Pcj l'cn/Dcwi j cj ."  
kpf kcvkpi 'vj g'ko r qtwpeg'qh'vj ku'tgcvkug'vq'uej qrtu'cpf "  
ngctpgf 'o gp'qh'tgugtej "cpf 'kpxguki cvkqpOHqt'o qtg"  
kphqto cvkqp. 'xkuk< } [wr <1ly y y Qen'kurco Qiti lpcj lwr0](#) } VtcpuQ  
[163](#) "Pcj l'cn/Dcwi j cj ."Ugto qp"4440

[164](#) "Kkf 0

[165](#) "Kkf 0"Ugto qp"3; ; 0

[166](#) "Kkf 0

[167](#) "\ cncj <vj g'vcz'ngxkgf "qp'xctkqwu'ecvqi qtkgu'qh'y gcnj "cpf "  
ur gpv'qp'vj g'r wtr qugu'ur gekkkgf 'kp"Uwtcj 'cvVcy dcj "; <820  
} VtcpuQ

[168](#) "Kkf 0"Ugto qp"3; 80

[169](#) "Dk ct 'cn/Cpy ct. 'xqr099. 'r 06240

[16:](#) "Uwtcj 'cp/Pkuc 06<35; <0Vj qug'y j q'vcng'vj g'hc kj ngu'ht "  
cnkgu'kpwgcf 'qh'vj g'hc kj hwrô f q'vj gl 'uggmlj qpqt 'y kj 'vj go A"} Kk'  
uq. j 'kpf ggf 'cmlj qpqt 'dgnppi u'vq' Cncj 0

[16:](#) "Uwtcj 'cn/Dcsctcj "4<670

[172](#) "Ocswn'cu j /Uj co u. 'r 039; 0

[173](#) "Dk ct 'cn/Cpy ct. 'xqr0: 5. 'r 03490

[174](#) "Vchuk 'C kd'cn/De {cp. 'xqr03. 'r 03830

[175](#) "Uwtcj 'cn/Dcsctcj "4<670

[176](#) "Mj wo u'rkgtcm' 'o gcpu'qpg/hhj 0Ceeqtf kpi 'vq'vj g'Uj k&j "  
uej qqn'qh'lwtkur twf gpeg"} /ks j ; . 'vj ku'qpg/hhj 'vcz'ku'qdri cvqtk' "  
ngxkgf "qp'gxgt { 'cf wv'O wurko 'y j q'ku'hkpcpekcm' 'ugewtg'cpf 'j cu"  
uwtr nuw'kp'j ku'kpeqo g'qw'qh'cppwcn'ucxkpi u. 'pgv'eqo o gtekn'  
r tqhku. 'cpf 'cm'o qxcdng'cpf 'ko o qxcdng'r tqr gtvku'y j lej "ctg"  
pqv'eqo o gpuwcdng'y kj 'vj g'pggf u'cpf 'uqekn'ucpf kpi 'qh'vj g"  
r gtuqp0Mj wo u'ku'f k&gf 'kpv'vy q'gs wcnr ctw<vj g'Uj ctg'qh'vj g"  
Kó co ") ucj o 'cn/Kó co ; 'cpf 'vj g'Uj ctg'qh'vj g'Uc { {kf uUcf cv'  
\*f guegpf cpw'qh'vj g'Rtqr j gv+} ucj o 'cu/Ucf cv' 0Ceeqtf kpi n' . "  
vj g'Uj ctg'qh'vj g'Kó co 'ku'vq'dg'r c&'vq'vj g'rkxkpi 'Kó o . 'cpf 'kp'  
vj g'r g&kf 'qh'Qeewncvkqp. 'vq'vj g'o quv'ngctpgf 'rkxkpi 'o wlcj kf "  
y j q'ku'vj g'i k&gt&'o ctlc :-'cv'xsrkf"} Uqwtg'qh'Go wrcvkpi 0Vj g"  
qvj gt'j ch'qh'vj g'nj wo u. 'vj g'Uj ctg'qh'vj g'Uc { {kf uUcf cv. 'ku'vq'dg'  
i k&gp'vq'pggf { 'r kqwu'Uc { {kf u'y j q'ncem'vj g'tguqwtg'u'ht'qp&u'  
{ gct'tgur gevcdng'rkxkpi 'kp'equuqpcpeg'y kj 'vj g&'xctkqwu"

uvcwugu0Hqt"o qtg'kphqto cvkqp."ugg"Uc{ {kf "O wj co o cf "Tk xk"  
Mj wo u<Cp"Kirc o ke"Vcz."

[j wr <ly y y Cn/kurco Qti Idgkghulr tcevlegulmj wo uQ vo r0](#)

[177 "Uwtcj "cn/Dcsctcj "4-3370](#)

[178 "Dcmæj <yj g"J qn{ "O qus wg"qt"yj g"ekv{ "qh"O geec."qt"yj g"  
vgttkqt{ "y j gtg"yj g{ "ucpf 0"}S "VtcpuQ](#)

[179 "Uwtcj "Cn'-K t cp"5< 80](#)

[17: "Uwtcj "cn/Dcsctcj "4-3720](#)

[17: "Vj cv'ku."c"npqy rgi i g'y j kej "y kn'gpcdrng"{ qw'vq"f kuvkpi wkuj "  
dgy ggp"twj "cpf "hcnugj qqf 0"}S "VtcpuQ](#)

[182 "Uwtcj "cn/Cplkn": <4; 0](#)

[183 "Uwtcj "cn/ cf kf"79<4: 0](#)

[184 "Uwtcj "O wj co o cf "69<390](#)

[185 "Uwtcj ":-Cpmedw"4; <8; 0](#)

[186 "Uwtcj "cn/C±ch9<4230](#)

[187 "Uwtcj "cn:-Cpmedw"4; <670](#)

[188 "Uwtcj "cn/Dcsctcj "4<670](#)

[189 "Uwtcj "\[ wawh"34<750](#)

[18: "Uwtcj "cn/S c c](#)

[18: "Uwtcj "cp/Pc/kæv"9; <62/63<ðDw'cu'ht"j ko "y j q'ku'cy gf "  
vq'ucpf "dghqt g'j ku'Nqt" cpf "htdkf u'vj g"uqwlht qo "hmqy kpi i "  
f gukt g."j ku't ghwi g'y kn'kpf ggf "dg'r ct cf kugØ](#)

[192 "Uwtcj "cn/Cp±eo "8-3840](#)

[193 "Dk ct "cn/Cpy ct."xqr0": : ."r r 063."; 50](#)

[194 "Uwtcj "cn/Dcsctcj "4-56<ðCpf "y j gp"Y g'uc kf "vq"yj g"cp i gnu."  
-Rt qum cvg"dghqt g"Cf co .ø"yj g{ "rt qum cvgf."gzegr v'Karku<j g"  
t ghwugf "cpf "cevfg "ettqi cpw{."cpf "j g'y cu'qpg"qh'vj g'rc kj nguØ](#)

[195 "Uwtcj "Cn'-K t cp"5< 8<ð kpf ggf "yj g'ht w'j qwug"vq"dg'ugv'wr "  
ht "o cpnkpf "ku'vj g"qpg"cv'Dcmæj."dnguwg "cpf "c"i wkf cpeg"ht "  
cnlpcvkpuØ](#)

[196 "Uwtcj "cn:-Cpmedw"4; <670](#)

[197 "Uwtcj "cp/Pkucø"6<65<ðQ "{ qw'y j q'j cxg'rc kj #F q"pqv"  
crrtqcej "rtc{ gt "y j gp "{ qw'ct g'kpvzko cvgf."}pqvj "wpvkl'q w"  
mpqy "y j cv'q w'ct g'uc{ kpi Ø](#)

[198 "Uwtcj "cp/Pkucø"6<364<ðY j gp"yj g{ "j { r qet kgu+ucpf "wr "  
ht "rtc{ gt."yj g{ "ucpf "wr "rc/kf."uj qy kpi "qhl'vq"yj g'r gqr ng"cpf "  
pqv't go go dgt kpi "Cncj "gzegr v'c"hwngØ](#)

[199 "Dk ct "cn/Cpy ct."xqr0": ; ."r 04230](#)

[19: "Uwtcj "cp/Pkucø"6<3220](#)

[19: "Ukt "c / cncj ."r 0340](#)



[1: 2](#) "Uwtcj 'cn/Hc kt '\*qt'cn/O crw dmcj +57<4; 0

[1: 3](#) "Uwtcj 'cn/C#c/h9<3920

[1: 4](#) "Uwtcj 'cn'

[1: 5](#) "Uwtcj " c" c

[1: 6](#) "Uwtcj 'cn/Kut cø'39<9: 0

[1: 7](#) "S kucu '\*ikgtcmf "o gcpu'tgvtkdwkqp"qt'tgvrcvkap+'kp'yj g"  
Kuro le'lwtkur twf gpeg'ku'vq'dg'gzgewgf "ci ckpuv'c'etko kpcn'y j q"  
eqo o kwgf "uwej "etko g'cu'o wtf gt."co r wcvkap"qh'c"dqf { 'iko d."  
qt'rcegtckqp"cpf "dgcvki "ceeqtf kpi "vq'ngi cnf getgg'y j gp'yj g"  
xleko "qt"j ku'i wctf kcpu'uggm'tgvtkdwkqp'kp'ngw'qht'gegk'kpi "c"  
hpg"qt'dmqf "o qpg{0} Vtcpu0

[1: 8](#) "Uwtcj 'cn/Lkpp'94<3: 0

[1: 9](#) "Vj g'Mj ctkkkgu"}nj cy ctki; "qt'cn/O ctkw p'\*c'pco g'i kxgp'vq"  
vj go "d{ 'K co ":-Crik'cpf "o gcplki "õvj qug'y j q"o kuugf "vj g'twj "  
qh'tgri kqpo+'y gtg'c'i tqwr "qh's wcu'j qn' .'pcttqy /o kpf gf "  
O wurko u'y j q'y gtg'qtki kpcmf "hmqy gtu'qh'K co ":-Crik'cpf "  
hwi j v'cmipi ukf g'j ko "cv'yj g'Dewg'qh'Ukhp0'k'kcmf "yj g{ "  
uwr r qtwf "ctdktcvkap.'r wuj kpi "K co ":-Crik'vq"ceegr v'k'j qy gxgt."  
rcvgt'yj g{ 'tgxqngf "ci ckpuv'k'cti wpi "vj cv'dgecwug'I qf "y cu'yj g"  
qpnf "twg'ctdktcvqt."K co ":-Crik'cpf "vj qug'y j q"ci tggf "y kj "j ko "  
kp'yj g'ctdktcvkap'y gtg'pqv'uko r n' "y tqpi =vj g{ "y gtg'kp'hcv'  
wpdgrkxgtu."j gpeg'yj g{ 'eqwf "j cxg'pq'f gcn'pi u'y kj "vj go 0Qp"  
K co ":-Crik'u'tgwtp'vq'Kcs 'tqo "Ukhp."yj ku'i tqwr "ugegf gf "tqo "  
j ku'cto { 'cpf "ugv'wr "eco r "qp'yj g'dcpm'qh'yj g'P cj tcy cp'ecpcn0'  
Vj g'Mj ctkkkgu'\*qt'ugegf gtu+'dgeco g'c'hgtg'i tqwr "y j q"  
dgrkxgf "vj cv'yj g{ "y gtg'yj g'qpnf "twg'O wurko u."cpf "cu'uwej "  
yj g{ "dgi cp'vgttqtk kpi "r qqr ng'y j qo "yj g{ 'tgi ctf gf "cu"  
wpdgrkxgtu0'K co ":-Crik'y cu'cv'htuv'cdng'vq'vcml'vq'yj go "cpf "  
r gtuwcf g'uqo g'qh'yj go "vq'egcug'yj gk'j quv'k'kgu."dw'gxgpwcmf "  
j g'y cu'hqtegf "vq'vcng'wr "cto u'ci ckpuv'yj go 0'kp'87; "EG'j g"  
cwcengf "yj gk'cto { 'wpgt'vj g'ngcf gtuj kr "qh':-Cdf wncj "kdp"  
Y cj cd'cn'Tcukdk'ev'P cj tcy cp'cm quv'cppkj krcv'pi "yj go 0'  
P cj tcy cp'y cu'yj g'yj kf "cpf "rcuv'dewg'K co ":-Crik'gpi ci gf "kp"  
y kj "j ku'kpvgtpcn'gpgo kgu0} Vtcpu0

[1: :](#) "Uwtcj 'cp/Pwt'46<780

[1: ;](#) "Uwtcj 'cn/Dcs ctcj "4<4780

[1: 2](#) "Uwtcj 'cp/Pluc ø'6<820

[1: 3](#) "Uwtcj 'cn/S wt c{uj "328<5/60

[1: 4](#) "Uwtcj 'cn':-Cpnc dw'4; <670

[1: 5](#) "Uwtcj " c" c

[1: 6](#) "Wmøn'ε o <'ikgtcmf .t'guqnwg'hki wtgu'qt'o gp'qh'f gekukqp0'  
} Vtcpu0

[1;7](#) "Umtcj "cn/Çrcs"; 8-3; 0

[1;8](#) "Umtcj "cn/Kut cø\*qt" Dcpk'Kut cøm"39-30

[1;9](#) "Umtcj "cn/Dcsctcj "4-450

[1;:](#) "Umtcj "I c"Uk"58-82/83<

· ääâä æ · ää · ää · ä · ääâäâä  
· à ää à ä · ääâä à ä ä

ōFkf 'Kp qv'gzj qt v{qw. 'Q'èj kft gp'qh'Çfco . 'lc{kp i. 'Fq"  
pqv'y qtuj kr 'Ucwp0J g'ku'kpf gggf 'I qwt 'b cplkw'gp go {0'  
Y qtuj kr 'O g0Vj cv'ku'yj g'ltckij v'rcyj øAö

[1;:](#) "Umtcj "cn/Dcsctcj "4-620

[1322](#) "Umtcj "cn/Dcsctcj "4-960

[1323](#) "Umtcj "cn/Mey vj ct"32: <3/40

[1324](#) "Umtcj "cn/Dcsctcj "4-670

[1325](#) "Dk ct "cn/Cpy ct."xqr03: . 'r 06430

[1326](#) "Dk ct "cn/Cpy ct."xqr0; 3. "öDcd'Hc n' cmj 'Lc-çct0

[1327](#) "O chvki "cn/Lkpcp"} Mg{ u'vq'yj g'I ctf gpu'qh'Rctcf kugj <c"  
ucpf ctf 'o cpwen'qh'Uj k'kf gxqv'qp"eqpv'k'kpi 'yj g'ur r nekvt { "  
r tc{gtu'qh'yj g'kphcnkng'Kö co u'\*-ε+'cu'y gm'cu'hqto wrcg'hqt "  
tgekcv'qp'cv'r ct'kewrct 'vko gu'qt 'f wtkpi 'xkukcv'qp'qh'yj g'vqo du"  
qh'yj g'Kö co u'\*-ε+'eqo r rkgf 'htqo "Dk t "cn/Cpy t"} Qegcpu'qh"  
Nki j vuj 'cpf'qvj gt'uqwt egu'd{ 'Uj c{mj "-Cddcu'cn/S wo o k'c"  
uej qrc't'qh'xcu'rgct'kpi 'y j q'f k'kf 'kp'P clch'kp"3; 620} VtcpuQ

[1328](#) "Vj cv'ku.'htqo "co qpi 'yj g'pqp/O wurko u."qp"  
pqp/exckrcdkrv{ 'qh'O wurko 'y kpguugu'f wtkpi 'lqwtpg{0}S "  
VtcpuQ

[1329](#) "Umtcj "cn/O cøf cj "7-3280

[132:](#) "Umtcj "cn/Hcvk cj "3-60

[132;](#) "Umtcj "cn/Hcvk cj "3-90

[1332](#) "Umtcj "cn/Hcvk cj "3-90

[1333](#) "Umtcj "O ct{co "3; <7: 0

[1334](#) "Umtcj "cn/ kt"37<; 0

[1335](#) "Umtcj "Kltcj ko "36-590

[1336](#) "Umtcj "cn/C-çch9-530

[1337](#) "Dk ct "cn/Cpy ct."xqr0: 2. 'r 03: : 0

[1338](#) "Dk ct "cn/Cpy ct."xqr095. 'r 03550

[1339](#) "Tkucrgj /{g'Ç mco /g'Kö co 'Mj qo g'kp'öKuwg"; 32ö0

[133:](#) "Umtcj "cn/Dcsctcj "4-347="Umtcj "O ct{co "3; <330

[133;](#) "Umtcj "Cn'-Kö tcp"5-57<öY j gp'vj g'y k'g'qh'Kö tcp'uckf. "  
-O{ 'Nqt f. 'Kf gf kecvg'vq' I qw'y j cv'ku'kp'o { 'dgm'. 'kp"  
eqpuget cv'k'p0

[1342](#) "Dk ct "cn/Cpy ct."xqr04. 'r 0630







Qc } cā } Á } ā ^ æ @

"  
"

Vj g'htuv'guugpvkn'grgo gpv'}twnp; "qh'r tc { gt'ku'yj g'kpvgpvkqp"  
}pkf {cj ; 0'

Kpvgpvkqp'o gcpu'yj cv'y g'j cxg'vq'npqy 'y j cv'y g'ctg'f qkpi . 'y j cv'  
y g'ctg'tgekkipi . "cpf 'hqt'y j qo "cpf 'hqt'y j cv'c'egtckp"  
o qxgo gpv'ku'o cf g0

Vj g'xcnwg'qh'gxgt { 'f ggf 'hgu'kp'yj g'kpvgpvkqp"cpf "o qvkg'dgj kpf "  
k=pqv'o gtgn { 'kp'yj g'f ggf 'kugth0Vj wu. 'yj g's wcrkv { "qh'yj g'cevkkpu"  
qh'c'r gtuqp'y j q'uvqr u"qp"c'tgf "tchhke"iki j v'kp"qtf gt "vq"o ckpvckp"  
qtf gt "cpf 'tgur gev'hqt'yj g'rcy "ku'f khgt gpv'htqo 'yj cv'qh'c'r gtuqp"  
y j q'ecttkgu'qww'yj g'uco g'cevkkpu'dw'qww'qh'hgct "qh'yj g'tchhke"  
qh'hlegt "qt'qh'yj g'hkg'yj cv'j g'o ki j vtgegkxg'hqt'xkqrckpi "tchhke"  
tgi wrcvkkpu0kp'cm'hqto u'qh'y qtuj kr . "gur gekcm { 'kp'r tc { gt."  
kpvgpvkqp"qeewr kgu'c'ur gekn'ko r qtcpeg0

Kp'r tkpek r g. 'y j cv'o cngu"cp"cevkkp"c'hqto "qh'y qtuj kr 'ku'yj g"  
f kxkg'kpvgpvkqp"dgj kpf "k0K'uwej "cp'kpvgpvkqp'ku'pqv'r tgugpv."  
gxgp'kh'yj g'qwy ctf "cr r gtcpeg"qh'c'f ggf "ku'i qqf "cpf 'r tqr gt. 'kv"  
y qwf "pqv'j cxg'yj g'xcnwg'qh'y qtuj kr 0'  
Kp'yj ku'tgi ctf. 'yj g'J qn { 'Rtqr j gv'qh'Kuro "U+uckf <

"" äã äâ" ä

õXgtkn { . 'yj g'cevkkp'ku'lw i gf +d { "yj g'kpvgpvkqp"\*dgj kpf "  
kv0]343\_

[ gu. 'yj g'etkgtkqp'hqt"cp"cevkkp"vq'dg'lw i gf "o cvgtkcrkve"qt"  
ur ktkwcn'hgu'kp'yj g'kpvgpvkqp"cpf "o qvkgu'dgj kpf "k0

**Upegt g'Kpvgpvkqp**

"  
"

Upegt g'kpvgpvkqp'o gcpu'yj cv'o cp"cew'hqt'yj g'ucng'qh'I qf "qpn { "











vy q'y qtrf u'vq'vj g'gpggo { 'cu'vj g'Ht kgpf 'lwhtke gu'ht 'wu0

"

Kp'o cvgtkcnk'nxg. 'vj g'r gtuqp'nxgu'j ku'qdlgev'qh'nxg'ht"  
j ko ugrh'dw'kp'ur kkwcn'nxg'vj g'r gtuqp'f gf kecvgu'j ko ugrh'vq'vj g"  
Dgnxgf 0Kp'vj g'Uw r kec'vqp'qh'Mwo c{n'}f w-εø'mwo c{η} .[135:](#) "  
-Crik\*ε+'uc{ u<

"

β ã â ä å æ ç

ōQ'Nqtf #O cng'o { 'j gctv'gpvj tcmgf "d{ 'l qwt'nxg#ō

"

### Cwckpo gpv'qh'vj g'ucvg'qhr t qzko k{ '}'s wt d;

"

Cwckpo gpv'qh'vj g'f kxkpg'r tqzko k{ '}'s wt d/g'kxj k' "cpf "o qvxxg"  
ht'pgctpguu'}swtdcj ; 'ku'cej kxgf 'kp"vy q'y c{ u<

"

Qpg'ku'vq'tgeqi pk g'vj g'i tcpf gwt'cpf 'ucvqp'qh'I qf "cpf 'vj g"  
qvj gt'ku'vq'tgeqi pk g'vj g'o gcpvguu'cpf "cdlgevguu'qh'qvj gt'vj cp"  
J ko 0

"

Vj g'S wtæp'cny c{ u'o gpvqpu'vj g'f kxkpg'hcxqtu'cpf 'i tcegu'vq"  
vj g'ugtxcpw'q'qh'I qf +'uq'cu'vq'o cng'o cp'gpcō qtrf "d{ 'vj g'nxg"  
ht'I qf 0Ucvkpi 'J ku'Cwtkdwgu.'J ku'etgcwtgu.'J ku'o cvgtkn'cpf "  
ur kkwcn'cuukvpeg'cpf 'vj g'o cp{ 'hcxqtu.'i tgev'cpf "uo cmō cm'  
kp'cm'ctg'o gcpv'vq'gpj cpeg'qwt'nxg'ht'I qf 0

"

Qp'vj g'qvj gt'j cpf . 'vj gtg'ctg'o cp{ 'xgtugu'y j kej 'kpf kecvg'vj g"  
y gcmvguu'cpf "o gcpvguu'qh'qvj gt'vj cp'I qf . 'uc{ kpi <Cp{ qpg"  
cpf "cp{ vj kpi "qvj gt'vj cp'I qf 'j cxg'pgkj gt'j qpqt'pqt'r qy gt0  
Gxgp'kh'vj g{ 'eqo dkg'vqi gy gt'vq'etgcvg'c'mf . 'vj g{ 'y qwf 'pqv'  
dg'cdng'vq'f q'uq0Gzegr vJ ko 'y j q'eqwf "cpuy gt'vj g'ecm'qh'  
j gr nguu'cpf 'vj g'kpf ki gpvAJ qy "eqwf 'k'dg'r tqr gt'vq'f kuwuu"  
qvj gtu'kp'cuuqekvqp'y kj 'I qf "cpf 'tgi ctf 'vj go "cu'gs wcn'vq'cpf "  
r ctvgtu'qh'I qf A

"

"

### C'T geqngvkkp

"

Qpg'qh'vj g'o ctclk:'cvwskf [135:](#) "qh'vj g'Uj keej 'y qtrf 'y cu"  
C{cwmcj "cn'Wō c'Dwtwlgf kOF wtkpi 'f c{ u'qh'o qwtpkpi . 'j g"  
wugf 'vq'j qrf "o qwtpkpi "egtgo qpkgu'kp'j ku'tgukf gpeg0Kp'qpg'qh"  
vj gug'cuugo drku.'j g'y cu'pqv'hggkpi 'y gr0Uq.'j g'y cu'tgukpi 'kp"  
j ku'r tkxcvg'tqqo 'y j kng'kuvgpkpi 'vq'vj g'ur ggej gu'qh'vj g'qtcvqtu0







y kj "y g'uko r nek\ }/w/f ; "qh":Crk\*:e+0K'y cu'gs wcmf "  
kpego r cvkdrng'y kj "j ku'ugpug'qh'lwvkeg'hqt"j ko "vq"j cxg'uwej "c"  
tkpi "qp"j ku"j cpf "y j kng'uqo g'r gqr ng'y gtg'kp"e"ucvg'qh'r qxgtv "  
cpf "kpf ki gpeg0Dw'y g'twvj "qh'y g'o cwgt'ku'y cv'k'y cu"qp"  
ceeqwpv'qh'y g's wcrkv "qh'y g'f ggf "cpf "pqv'ku's wcpvkv ".cpf "qp"  
ceeqwpv'qh'y g'ukpegtkv "cpf "kpvv'qp'hqt"pgctpguu"}s wt dcj ; "  
cpf "pqv'y g'y gki j v'cpf "o ci pkwf g'qh'y g'tkpi au'xcnwg'y cv'y g"  
hmqy kpi 'xgtug'y cu'tgxgcrf <

· âãäâ · â ääâ ä · ää · ä ää · ä · ää · ää  
· ä ää · ää · ää

"  
*õ[ qwt 'l wctf kcp 'ku'qpr' Cmcj . 'J ku'Cr quwg . 'cpf 'y g'hckj hwil'  
y j q'b clpckp 'y g'ttc{gt 'cpf 'l kxg'y g'/cmv'y j kg'dqy kpi '  
fqy p01365*

**C'T geqngvkkp**

"  
Dcj nwl'ucy "c"i tqwr "qh'r gqr ng"eqputwekpi "c"o qus wg"cpf "  
ercko kpi "y cv'y g{ "y gtg'f qkpi "uq'hqt"y g'ucng'qh'I qf 0J g"  
kpuetkdgf "qp"e"uvqpg<õVj g'dwkrf gt "qh'y ku'uvqpg'ku'Dcj nwnö"cpf "  
r rcegf "k'cv'y g'f qqt"qh'y g'o qus wg"qpg'pki j v0Vj g'hmqy kpi "  
f c{ . "y j gp'y g'y qtngtu'ucy "y g'kpuetkdgf "uvqpg."y g{ 'tgr qtvgf 'k'  
vq"J ctwp'ct/Tcuj kf 0Uq."j g'uwo o qpgf "Dcj nwl'cpf "cungf "j ko <  
õY j { "j cxg"}{qw'cuwo gf "qy pgtuj kr "qh'e"o qus wg'Kco "  
eqputwekpi Aö

"  
Dcj nwl'tgr rkgf <õK"}{qw'ctg'tgcmf "eqputwekpi "y g'o qus wg'hqt"  
y g'ucng'qh'I qf . "y gp'ngv'o { "pco g'dg'kpuetkdgf "y gtgkp"\*cu'y g"  
qy pgt+0Cp{y c{ . "I qf "mpqy u'y j q'y g'tgcn'dwkrf gt "ku0Dgulk gu."  
J g'y kn'pqv'eqo o k'cp{ "o kuvngu'kp"i kxkpi "y g'tgy ctf 0K'k'ku"  
tgcmf "hqt"y g'ucng'qh'I qf . "y j gj gt "o { "pco g'qt"}{qwt'pco g'ku"  
kpuetkdgf "y gtg'f qgu'pqv'o cwgt0"

"  
Kp'f qkpi "uq."Dcj nwl'ngv'j ko "wv'gtucpf "y cv'j g'j cf "pq'kpvv'qp"  
hqt"pgctpguu"}s wt dcj ; \*v' Cmcj + "dw'tcvj gt "hqt"fguktg"cpf "  
hco g0Hqt"y ku'tgecuq. "y g'S wtøp'rnngpu'y g'f ggf u'qh'y g"  
kphf gnu"}mhtct ; "v"e"o kci g'y j kej "uggo u'vq"dg'y cvgt "dw'k'ku"  
pqv<

· ßã æ · ääâä · ää · ää · ää · ää · ää · ää · ää · ää · ää

*ōCulhqt 'y g'hc kj rguu 'y gk 'y qt mu'ct g'lhng'ē 'b kci g'kp 'ē 'r rkp."*  
*y j lej 'y g'y k w' 'b cp 'lwrr qugu'vq 'dg'y cvgt ō* [366](#)

"

Kp'r tkpek rē. "Kuro 'tgi ctf u'cp'cev'cu'tki j vqwu'kh'ku'hqwt"  
eqpukwkwg"grgo gpv'ctg'i qqf <'y g'eqo r qpwp'qh'y g'cev'kp."  
y j g'o qvkg."o gcpu."cpf "o gyj qf 0

"

Vj g'o qvkg'hqt "pgctpguu"} s wt dcj ; 'ku'pgeguuct { 'pqv'qpn { 'cv'y g"  
dgi kppkpi "qh'cp'cev'tcyj gt. 'y g'kpvgpvkp'hqt 'f kxkp'g'r tqzko kv "  
uj qwf 'tgo ckp'y tqwi j qw'y g'eqwtug'qh'y g'cev'kp"qy gty kug"  
y j g'cev'kp'ku'gpv'kv { 'dgeqo gu'xqkf 0

"

K'y g'o qvqt "qh'cp'ckr rpg'o chwpevkpu'hqt "qpn { 'c'o kpwg. 'y g"  
ckr rpg'y knf ghkpkgn { 'eqo g'etcuj kpi 'f qy pORqn { y gkuo "  
} uj km { "qt "quv'pv'kv } tk'c' { 'kp'y g'kpvgpvkp } pk' { cj ; . 'y qwi j "  
hqt "qpn { 'c'o qo gpv. 'y kn'gz'kpi wuj 'y g'gpv'kg'cev'cpf 'tgp'gt 'kv'  
wugruo'

"

### **Cpqj gt 't geqngv'kp**

"

Qp'c'egt'v'kp'hki j v. 'y g'r cuugpi gtu'qh'cp'ckr rpg'r tgr ctkpi 'hqt "  
vng'qh'y gtg'cungf "v'f kugo dcm'htqo "y g'cketch'cpf "y g"  
hki j v'y cu'f gr { gf 'hqt "o cp { 'j qwtuOK'cungf "cdqw'y g'tgcuq"  
dgj kp'f "y g'f gr { 0Uqo gqpg'uckf <ōC "eqentqcej "j cf "dggp"uggp"  
kp'y g'cketch' #ō "Kgzenc'ko gf <ōC m'y ku'f gr { "ku'dgecwug'qh'c"  
eqentqcej Aō"

"

K'y cu'uckf "kp'tgr n { <ō [ gu. 'dgecwug'y gtg'j cxg'dggp"o cp { "ecugu"  
y j gp'c'eqentqcej "y qwf 'i pcy "y tqwi j "c'y kg'cpf "y g'eqvtqn'  
u { ugo "qh'y g'cketch'y qwf "o chwpevkp'cpf "y ku'eqwf "ngcf "v"  
c"o kuj cr ō

"

O cp { 'i qqf 'f ggf u'ctg'ur r qugf "v'ngcf "v"o cp'cu'cuegpukp"  
vy ctf "I qf. "dw'dgecwug'qh'c'ur k'kwcn'x'leg. "pqv'qpn { 'f q'y g { "  
pqv'ngcf "v"j ku'cuegpukp="kpugcf. 'y g { 'y qwf "ngcf "v"j ku'hcno'

"

### **Vj g'kpvgpv'kp 'i kgu'xc'ng'v'v'g'f ggf**

"

Ngv'wu'cuwo g'y cv'qw'qh'qr r tguukp'cpf "ci i tguukp. "uqo gqpg"  
nkngf "cpqj gt'cpf "k'dgeco g'hpqy p'ncvt "y cv'y g'x'eko "j cf "  
dggp'c'etko kpcn'y j q'y cu'ur r qugf "v"j cxg'dggp"gz gewgf ōKp"  
y j ku'ecug. "y j cv'y g'nkngt "j cf "f qpg'y cu'dgpgh'ekn "j qy gxgt "y g"  
r gqr ng'y kn'pqv'r tckug'y g'o wtf gtgt "dgecwug'j ku'kpvgpv'kp'y cu'

mknpi "cp'kppqegpvr'gtuqp"cpf "pqv'gzgewkpi "c"eqttwr vqt"qp"vj g"  
gctvj " }o whulf 'hkn/ct ; 0

"

Vj wa."vj g'wughwpguu'qh'c'y qtnlku'pqv'gpqwi j 'hqt'k'v'q'dg"  
tgi ctf gf "cu'c'tki j vqwu'cev'k'p'hev.'k'ku'pgeguuct { 'hqt'k'v'q'dg"  
ceeqo r cplkf 'd { 'c'r wtg'kpv'kqp'cu'y gn0

"

Kp"cmkpuvcegu."vj g'S wtæp'rc { u'ut guu'qp'vj g'kpv'kqp'hqt "  
pgctpguu"}swt dcj ; "v'q'Cmcj +y j gyj gt 'k'p'vj g'ecug'qh'hj wo u."  
/cmcj "cpf "qvj gt 'h'k'p'ekcn'o cwgtu."qt 'k'p'vj g'ecug'qh'y ct "cpf "  
lkj cf "ci kpuv'vj g'gpgo { 0Vj g'hev'vj cv'vj g'S wtæp'go r j cuk' gu"  
uwej 'r j tcugu'cu'ōk'vj g'y c { "qh'Cmcj .ō [1367](#) "ōHqt 'vj g'ucng'qh"  
Cmcj .ō [1368](#) "cpf "ōUggnkpi 'vj g'r'rgcwt g'qh'Cmcj [1369](#) 'ku'cp"  
kpf kcv'kqp'qh'vj g'ko r qtv'peg'qh'vj g'kpv'kqp'hqt 'pgctpguu"  
}swt dcj ; "v'q'Cmcj 0

"

Ki'vj qug'y j q'ctg'r gthqto kpi 'dgpgh'ekcn'cevu'qp'dgj ch'qh'vj g"  
r gqr rg'd { "eqputwv'kpi 'uej qqu."j qur kcnu.'tqcf u."cpf "  
f qto kqtkgu'j cxg'pq'f k'k'p'g'kpv'kqp."vj g { 'j cxg'eqo o kwgf "cp"  
kplw'leg'v'vj go ugr'gu'dgecwug'vj g { 'vj go ugr'gu'y kn'p'qv"  
dgpgh'v'htqo 'vj qug'f ggf u'cmj qwi j "qvj gtu'y kni gv'o wej "dgpgh'v'  
htqo 'vj go 0

"

Vj cv'vj g'S wtæp'cny c { u'o gp'k'p'u'tki j vqwu'f ggf u'cm'pi 'y kj "  
hckj ."uc { kpi <ōVj qug'y j q'j cxg'hc'kj 'c'p'f'f'q't'ki j vqwu'  
f ggf u'ō [136](#): "qt "ōY j qg'xgt 'c'evu't'ki j vqwu'f . }y j gyj gt ; 'b c'rg'qt "  
lgo c'rg. 'lj qwf'j g' \*qt 'lj g'+dg'hc'kj hwi'ō [136](#): "ku'dgecwug'qh'vj g"  
hev'vj cv'vj g'i q'q'f p'guu'qh'cp'cev'cm'pg'ku'pqv'gpqwi j =tc'vj gt."vj g"  
i q'q'f p'guu'qh'vj g'f q'gt 'ku'cnu'q'tgs vkt gf 0

"

**Vy q'j k'q'q'k'ec'nc'eeq'w'p'w'u**

"

30Dkrcn'cn' cdcuj k'y j q'y cu'vj g'ecmgt'v'q'r tc { gt } o w'ef'j'f'j kpi "  
qh'vj g'J qn { 'Rtqr j gv' \*U+ 'y qwf 'r tq'p'q'w'peg'ōuj ö } uj kpi "cu'ōuö"  
} ukpi "k'p'vj g't'ge'kcn'qh'vj g'ug'p'v'peg. "ōCuj j cf w'cp'rc 'k'c'j c "  
k'rc'nc'j ö'cu'j g'j cf "c'f gh'gev'k'p'r tq'p'w'pek'v'kqp'0Vj g'r gqr rg"  
et'k'ek'k' gf "k'."dw'vj g'Rtqr j gv' \*U+'uckf <ōVj g'uk'p'qh'Dkrcn'ku'uj k'p"  
hqt'I qf 0 [1372](#)

"

Cnj qwi j "qwy ctf n { 'j ku'y qtnly cu'f gh'gev'k'g."uk'peg'j g'j cf "vj g"  
o q'v'k'g'hqt'pgctpguu"}swt dcj ; "cpf 'i q'q'f 'kpv'kqp'u."j g't'ge'g'k'gf "  
vj g'tgy ctf 0

"

40:Cdf 'Cmcj 'kdp'O cmwo 'y cu'qpg'qh'vj g'ukpegtg'Ego r cplqpu'  
qh'vj g'Rtqr j gv\*U+cpf 'c'drkpf 'o cp0Qpg'f c{.'vj ku'i tgcV'  
Ego r cplqp'gpvtgf 'kp'v'cp'cuugo dn{ 'y j gtg'vj g'Rtqr j gv\*U+  
cpf 'uqo g'r gqr ng'y gtg'dwu{ 'vcmkpi 0Cu'j g'eqwf 'pqv'ugg'vj g'  
qy gt'r gqr ng'k'vj g'cuugo dn{.'j g'vcmgf 'r'wfn{ 0Dgkpi 'cppq{ gf.'  
qpg'qh'vj qug'y j q'y gtg'r tgugpv'k'vj g'cuugo dn{ 'htqy pgf 'cv'j ko 0  
"

Kp'ur kg'qh'vj g'hcev'vj cv'htqy plpi 'cpf 'uo kkp' 'f q'pqv'o cng'cp{ "  
f khgtgpeg'v'c'drkpf 'r gtuqp'cu'j g'ecppqv'ugg.'vj g'S wtæp"  
tgxgcmf 'c'y j qrg'umt c j 'qp'cee'wv'qh'vj cv'xgt{ 'htqy plpi .'cpf "  
tgr tqcej gf 'vj g'r gtuqp'y j q'htqy pgf 'k'v'gp'uweeguuk'g'xgtugu"  
}c{cv<

"

· aò aãâãäãè æ äã aò äã äã  
· äã äò äã äè ää ä ä ä ä ä ä  
· äã äè äã äò ää ä ä ä ä ä ä

"

õJ g'htqy pgf 'cpf 'wtpgf 'cy c{ 'y j gp 'vj g'drkpf 'b cp"  
crrtqcej gf 'j ko 0Cpf 'j qy 'f q'q'w'hpqy . 'b c{ dg'j g'y qwf "  
rwtkh'j ko ugh'ht 'vcng'efo qplkqp.'cpf 'vj g'efo qplkqp "  
y qwf 'dgpgh'j ko #Dwv'cu'ht 'uqo g'hp'g'y j q'ku"  
ugh'eqo r r'egpv. {qw'c'w'p'f 'v'j ko . 'vj qwi j {qw'ctg'p'qv'hc'dng"  
ht'j g'f'q'gu'p'qv't'wt'kh'j ko ugh'0Dwv'j g'y j q'eqo gu'j wtt{kpi 'v'j "  
{qw.'y j kg'j g'lgctu}Cmcj ;. {qw'ctg'p'gi r'ge'v'w'ht'kh'j ko 0 [1373](#)

"

Uq.'vj g'etkgtkqp'qh'c'f ggf 'ku'pqv'ku'wughwpguu'qt'j cto hwp'guu'  
y kj 'y j lej 'y g'y qwf 'gxcnvcg'k'cpf 'uc{ <õk'cp'cev'kp'i kxgu"  
dgpgh'v'q'qy gtu.'k'ku'c'tki j v'g'wu'f ggf 'cpf 'kh'k't'gpf gtu'j cto "  
vj gp'k'ku'cp'ko r k'qu'cev'õ'k'p'ugcf . 'y g'j cxg'v'cuuguu'vj g"  
t'g'v'kp'uj kr 'qh'vj g'cev'kp'y kj 'vj g'r gtuqp'j ko ugh'ô y j cv'y gtg"  
j ku'o q'kxgu'k'f'q'kpi 'k'A'Qt.'j qy 'ku'vj g'cev'kp'r gt'ug'kh'k'  
t'g'p'f'gtu'p'gkj gt'dgpgh'p'qt'j cto 'v'q'qy gtu'A'

"

[ gu.'k'vj g'uej qqn' } o c m c d ; 'qh'vj g'r tqr j gw\*~ε+. 'o q'crkv{ "  
} c m j r s ; 'j cu'guugpv'k'cn' } f j c v k 'x c n w g ' c p f ' p q v ' o g t g n { ' c e e k f g p v c n '  
} ε t c k 'x c n w g 0 K ' k u ' p q v ' i k n g ' v j g ' o q ' t c r k v { ' q h ' c ' r g t u q p ' y j l e j ' k u '  
o g c p v ' v ' c w t c e v ' e w u q o g t u . ' o c z k o k g ' v j g ' x q r m o g ' q h ' r t q f w e v k p p '  
c p f ' i c v j g t ' r g q r n g ' c t q w p f ' j k o 0

"

Kp'vj g'gr ku'f g'qh'vj g'ε d c u c " } j g'y j q'htqy pgf ; . 'vj g'etk'k'kuo 'ku'  
cpej qtgf 'qp'vj ku<Y j { 'f k' "{ qw'htqy p'cv'vj g'drkpf 'o cp'A'  
Cm'j qwi j 'vj g'drkpf 'o cp'ecppqv'ugg' { qw.'htqy plpi 'cv'c'dg'k'g'xgt "



{ qwtugrhj cxg"vq"i kxg"vj ku'o qpg{ "vq"vj g'r qqt0"J g'uckf <öCsc" S etcæv#Vj ku'ku'pqv"y gpv{ "wo cpu=k'ku'qpg"vj qwucpf "wo cpu0

Ky cu"vj kpi "vj cvj g'y cpvgf "vq"i kxg"y gpv{ "wo cpu"vq"vj g" r qqt0Kt ghgevgf "hqt"uqo gko g"cpf "o { "cpi gt'hcf gf "cy c{ 0Kuckf " vq"j ko <öVj gtg"ku'cp'kpukwkqp"j gtg'hqt"j gr kpi "vj g'qtr j cpu0" J g'uckf <öK'ku'wv "vq"i qv0I qv'ur gpf "k'cu"i qv'f ggo "k' cr r tqr tkv0"J g'i cxg"vj g'o qpg{ "vq"o g"cpf "rgh0"

Kr w'f qy p"vj g"dqm'qh'uwr r necvqp"cpf "uvctvgf "tghgevkpi 0K'k' ku'hqt"vj g'ucng"qh'I qf . "y j cv'ku"vj g'f khgtgpeg"dgvy ggp"y gpv{ " wo cpu"cpf "qpg"vj qwucpf "wo cpuAKtgerk gf "vj cv'vj ku'uegg" y cu"e"vqu'hqt"o g."tgo kpf kpi "o g"vj cv'vj g'o qvkg'hqt"pgctpguu" }swtdcj ; "j cf "pqv"i gv'dgeqo g'crkxg"kp"o g0"

Qpg"qh"vj g"uki pu'qh'ukpegtk{ "ku"vj cv'vj g"xqno g"qh'y qtm"vj g" kpf kxf wcu'kpxqmgf . "vj g'r neegu."v' r gu'qh'y qtm"cpf "ukwcvkpu" o cng"pq"f khgtgpeg'hqt"vj g'r gtuqp0J ku'qpn' "eqpegtp"ku"vq"uggn' vj g'r ngcuwtg"qh'I qf "tgi ctf nguu'qh'y j gvj gt"j g'dgpghku'htqo "k'qt" pqv."qt"vj g'r gqr ng"y qwf "mpqy "qt"pqv."uwr r qtv'k'qt"pqv0"

Qh'eqwtug."j wo cpkctkcpkuo "cpf "f qkpi "uqo gvj kpi "hqt"vj g" r gqr ng"ku'pqdngt"vj cp"gi qvkuo ."dw'kp"vj g'cdugpeg"qh'c"f kxkg" o qvkg."k'j cu'pq"f kxkg"xcnwg0"

Kp"vj g'y qtf u'qh'Uj cj kf "O wcj j ctk"vj g'o qvkg'hqt"pgctpguu" }swtdcj ; "ku'cp"guugpvkn'eqpf kxqp"}uj ct /g'f j cvk' "cpf "pqv"e" eqpvcwcn'cpf "f gngi cvgf "eqpf kxqp=k'ku"e"etgcvkpcn"}wmy kpk' " eqpf kxqp"cpf "pqv"e"egtgo qpkcn"}wuj tkcvk' "qpg0377"

Ki'y g'uc{ <Vj g'eqpf kxqp"ht"tgej kpi "O geec"ku'vcxgtulpi "vj g" y c{ "vq"vj g'ekv{ . "vj ku'ku"e"pcwcn'cpf "guugpvkn'eqpf kxqp."cpf "pqv" c"eqpvcwcn'qpg0Uko kctn{ . "vj g'eqpf kxqp"vq"cwckp"vj g'ucvqp" qh'pgctpguu"vq"Cmcj "ku"vq"j cxg"vj g'o qvkg'hqt"pgctpguu" }swtdcj ; "cpf "vj ku'ku'cp"guugpvkn'eqpf kxqp0"

**Vj g'ghgevu'cpf 'dngulpi u'qh'e'r wt g'kpvgpvqp**

Vj tqwi j "c"ewtuqt{ "i mpeg"cv'vj g'xgtugu"qh"vj g"S wtæp"cpf "vj g" Rtqr j gve"tcf kxqpu."y g'uj cm'kpf "qvw'o cp{ "ghgevu"cpf " dngulpi u'qh"j cxkpi "c"r wtg'kpvgpvqp."uqo g"qh'y j kej "y g'uj cm' o gpvqp"eqpekugn' "dngy <



30Cp{ qpg'y j q'j cu'c'i qqf "kpvvkvq"uj cmj cxcg'cdwvf cpv  
r tqxkukqpu0378."Rgtj cr u'y ku'j cf kj 'o gcpu'y cv'dgecwug'qh'j ku'  
i qqf "kpvvkvq."j ku'dgj cxkqt "cpf "tgcvo gpv'qh'r gqr ng'ku"  
uqo gj qy 'r ngcucpv'cpf "pcwtem{ ."o qtg'r gqr ng'y km'dg'cwtcevgf "  
vq'j ku'dwukpguu'cpf "y wu'j g'y km'gctp"o qtg'kpeqo g0  
"

40C'i qqf "kpvvkvq"kpetgcugu'o cpau'uweeguu'cpf "qr r qt wvkv{ ."  
o cnguj ku'rhg'r wtg'cpf "f guktcdrg."cpf "y kpu'j ko "o qtg"  
hkpgf u0379.

F kxkpg'hcxqtu'hqt "kpf kxkf wcu'f gr gpf "qp'y gk'j cxkpi "c'i qqf "  
kpvvkvq0Vj g'r wtgt'cpf "o qtg'ukpegtg'y gk'kpvvkvq'ku."y g"  
o qtg'f kxkpg'hcxqtu'y g{ 'y km'qdvckp0  
"

50K'gpf qy u'npj 'rhg'vq"o cp0  
"

K'ku'pcttevgf "k'y g'tcf kxkpu<K'c'r gtuqp'y j q'lwuv'r gthqto gf "  
c ll' r ki tko ci g'y qwf "kpvvkvq'cpf "f gekf g'y j gp'j g'ku'tgwtpkpi "  
j qo g'vq'i q'vq" c ll'ci ckp'y g'hqmjy kpi "{ gct."I qf "y km'r tqmji "  
j ku'rhg'qp"ceeqwpv'qh'y cv'i qqf "kpvvkvq037: \_  
"

60C'i qqf "kpvvkvq"eqo r gpucvgu'hqt "qpgau'r cuv'\*ukpu+0:Crk'\*:x+ "  
uc { u<K'c'ukppgt'j cxkpi "c'i qqf "kpvvkvq'tgr gpw."I qf "y km'  
tgwtp'vq'j ko "y j cvxgt'ku'vengp'htqo "j ko "cu'c'tgo wpgtckvq"  
\*hqt'j ku'ukpu+."cpf "ugv'tki j v'y j cvxgt'r tqdrgo "j g'o ki j v'j cxg'kp"  
j ku'y qtn037: \_ "  
"

70I qf "y km'i kxg'y g'tgy ctf "qh'c'i qqf "f ggf "vq'c'r gtuqp'hqt "  
kpvvkvq'kpi "vq'f q'c'i qqf "cev'gxgp'kh'j g'cewcm{ 'hcku'vq'f q'uq0D{ "  
j cxkpi "c'ukpegtg'kpvvkvq."y g'wphwhkrgf "y qtmu'qh'c'r gtuqp "  
uj cm'dg'eqwvpgf ."cu'kv'j cu'dggp'pcttevgf "k'y g'tcf kxkpu<K'c"  
hckj hwr' gtuqp'y qwf "uc{ .":K'I qf "j cf "i kxgp"co gpkkgu'vq"o g."K  
y qwf "j cxg'f qpg'y ku'cpf "y cva'cpf "kh'y ku'y kuj "ku'ukpegtg."I qf "  
y km'i tcpv'j ko "y g'tgy ctf "qh'y qug'f ggf u0382."Gxgp'kh'j g"  
ukpegtgn{ 'y kuj gu'hqt"o ctv{ tf qo "cpf "r tc { u'vq'I qf "hqt'j ku"  
o ctv{ tf qo ."I qf "y km'i tcpv'j ko "y g'ucvkvq'qh'c"o ctv{ t'y qwi j "  
j g'f gr ctw'htqo "y ku'y qtrf "qp'j ku'dgf 0383."K'ku'gpqwi j "qh'c"  
hcxqt'y cv'I qf "y km'i kxg'tgy ctf "hqt'c'f gekukq'vq'f q'c'i qqf "  
f ggf ."dw'tgi ctf kpi "cp'kpvvkvq'vq'eqo o k'c'ukp."J g'y km'pqv'  
ugv'c'r wpkuj o gpv'hqt'k'wprguu'k'ku'cewcm{ 'f qpg0384. "  
"

80C'r wtg'kpvvkvq'ecp"o cng'y g'o quv'o cvgtkcrkule"chhcku'qh"  
rhg'c"o gcpu'hqt"o cpau'pgctpguu"}s wt d; "vq'Cmcj 0Kp'y g'uco g"





f gukpcvkqp0

"

Vj g'O guugpi gt"qh'Cmcj "U+uckf "vq'CDwF j ctt<õF gekf g"vq'f q'c"  
i qqf "f ggf "y qwi j "{qw'o ki j v'pqv'uueeggf "k'f qkpi "uq=htq. 'k'ku"  
y ku'f gekukqp"y cv'y km'cng"{qw'qwh'tqo "y g'ekteng"qh'y g"  
pgi rgevhw038:

Y g'tgcf "k'cpqy gt"j cf kj <õCp{ "f ggf "y j lej "ku'cee qo r cplgf "  
d{ "c'f kxkpg'k'v'g'v'k'p'ku'i tgev'gxgp'kh'y cv'y qtmku'uko r ng'cpf "  
v'k'k'c'038: "

"

Qp'y g'eqpvct{ ."y g'o quv'ko r qt'v'p'v'f ggf u.'kh'y g{ "ctg'pqv"  
dcugf "qp'eqttge'v'k'v'g'v'k'p'u."j cxg'pq'xcnw0Vj g'Rtqr j gv"U+  
uckf <õO quv'qh'y g'o ctv{tu'qh'o { "w o c j "y km'f gr ctv'htqo "y ku"  
y qtrf "y j kg'n'k'pi "qp'y gk'dgf u'y j kg'y gtg'ctg'o cp{ "y j q'y km'  
dg'n'k'ngf "qp'y g'dc'w'g'h'k'ngf "dw'I qf "ku'cy ctg'qh'y gk "  
k'v'g'v'k'p'u0392:

"

F wtkpi "y g'Vcdwmlgzr gf k'k'qp."y g'J qn' "Rtqr j gv'qh'Kurco "U+  
uckf <õK'f ggf ."y qug'y j q'ctg'k'O gf k'pc'dw'y kuj "vq'r ct'v'k'c'v'g"  
y ky "wu'k'p'y g'dc'w'g'h'k'ngf "uj cml'uj ctg'k'p'y g'ur k'k'w'c'nt'gy ctf "qp"  
cee'q'w'p'v'qh'y cv'k'v'g'v'k'p'u0393:

"

Cnuq.'k'cpqy gt"v'cf k'k'qp"y g'tgcf <Cp{ qpg'y j q'i qgu'v'q'j ku'dgf "  
y ky "y g'k'v'g'v'k'p'qh'y cml'pi "w' "v'q'uc{ "y g'pki j v'uwr gtgtqi cvqt{ "  
r tc{ gtu.'kh'j g'tgo c'k'p'u'k'j ku'dgf "cpf "ku'pqv'cdng'v'q'y cng'w'." "  
I qf "y km'v'g'cv'j ku'unggr "cu'ej ctk'v' "cpf "j ku'dt'g'cv'j kpi "cu"  
i m'k'k'k'c'v'k'p' "q'h'I qf "+" w'udk ; "cpf "i kxg'j ko "y g'tgy ctf "qh"  
uc{ kpi "y g'pki j v'uwr gtgtqi cvqt{ "r tc{ gtu0394: "

"

K'ku'pqv'y ky qw't'g'cuqp"y cv'y g'j cxg'dggp"cf o qpkuj gf "v'q'j cxg"  
ucetgf "c'ko u'gxgp'k'g'cv'k'pi "cpf "unggr kpi 0395: "Cpf "kh'"{qw'm'q'xg"  
c'r gtuqp'ht' "y g'ucng'qh'I qf "cpf "ko ci k'pg'j ko "cu'c'i qqf "  
r gtuqp."gxgp'kh'j g'ku'ce'w'cm{ "c'f y g'ngt'qh'j gm "{qw'ctg"  
gzewugf 0396:

"

**Vj g'r t ggo kpgpeg'qhl'k'v'g'v'k'p' }pk { cj ; 'qxgt'cev'k'p' } :eo cn**

"

Vj g'r t ggo kpgpeg'y g'k'v'g'v'k'p' "dgj k'p' "cp'cev'k'p'r quugu'gu'qxgt "  
y g'cev'k'p'ku'g'h'ku'y cv'k'p'y g'r g'htqto cpeg'qh'cev'k'p'."uqo g'ko gu"  
qu'g'p'v'k'p' } t'k'c'ø "cpf "uj qy kpi "q'h'ctg'cv'y qtm'dw'k'p'y g"  
k'v'g'v'k'p'ô ukpeg'k'ku'cp'k'p'p'gt"o c'w'gt "cpf "j cu'pq'q'wy ctf "  
c'r r g'ctc'pegô y gtg'ku'pq'r m'eg'ht'qu'g'p'v'k'p'."uj qy kpi "q'h'cpf "  
y g'rkng0Vj g'q'y gt'cf x'c'p'c'i g'qh'k'v'g'v'k'p' "qxgt'cev'k'p'ku'y cv'k'



Qp'vj g's wguvkqp'qh'r wpluj o gpv."kuro 'cnuq'vcngu'o qvkg'cpf "  
kpvgrvkqp'kpvq'ceeqwp0  
"

Eqpegtkpi 'o wtf gt.'vj g'r gpcn{ 'hqt'c'r gtuqp'y j q'nkmu'cpqvj gt "  
kpvgrvkqpcn{ 'ku'f kulkpev'htqo 'vj g'r gpcn{ 'hqt'qpg'y j q'nkmu "  
cpqvj gt'wplkpvgrvkqpcn{ 0Gcej 'qh'vj gug'y q'ecugu'j cu'ku'qy p "  
r ctvkwct'twtkpi [039;](#)  
"

Y kj 'tgi ctf 'vq'uy gctkpi 'cp'qcvj .'vj g'S wtæp'cnuq'uc { u<  
"

" · ãî â · äæãã · ããä ä ·

"

*õCncj 'lj cnlpqv'lcng' {qw'vq'lc unlhqt 'y j c v'ku'wpeqpukf gt gf 'kp "  
{qwt 'qc vj ub [13: 2](#)*  
"

Vj gtghqtg.'kh'uqo gppg'i kxgu'cp'qcvj 'dw'j g'j cu'pq'ugtkqwu "  
kpvgrvkqp'cpf 'o qvkg.'j ku'qcvj 'j cu'pq'xcnwg0  
"

**I pquku'o c-#kcz ; 'cu'vj g'r t gko kpc { 'wgr 'vqy ctf 'vj g' "  
kpvgrvkqp'hqt 'pgctpguu'}s wt dcj ;**  
"

Vj g'dguv'y c { 'qh'ces wtkpi 'vj g'o qvkg'hqt 'pgctpguu'}s wt dcj ; 'vq "  
Cncj 'cpf 'c'r wtg'kpvgrvkqp'ku'i pquku'}o c-#kcz ; 'cpf 'eqi pkkqp0  
"

~.....Kl'y g'qpn{ 'npgy .'ces wtkpi 'vj g'gpf gcto gpv'qh'r gqr ng'ku "  
kp'vj g'j cpf u'qh'I qf [03: 3](#)  
"

~.....Kl'y g'qpn{ 'npgy .'j qpqt'cpf 'r qy gt'ctg'qpn{ 'vj tqwi j "  
J ku'j cpf u[03: 4](#)  
"

~.....Kl'y g'qpn{ 'npgy .'dgpghk'cpf 'j cto 'vq'wu'ctg'pqv'kp'vj g' "  
j cpf u'qh'qvj gtu[03: 5](#)  
"

~.....Kl'y g'qpn{ 'npgy .'y qtm'hqt 'vj g'ucng'qh'I qf 'j cu "  
uqo gko gu'f qwdng.'vgr'vko gu.'qt'ugxgpv{ 'vko gu'ku'tgy ctf 0 "  
Uq.'y g'uj qwf 'pqv'y qtm'hqt 'vj g'ucng'qh'qvj gt'vj cp'J ko 0  
"

~.....Kl'y g'qpn{ 'npgy .'vj g'grxcvkqp'qh'uqekcn'ucwu'f qgu'pqv' "  
o gcp'i nqt { 'dgecwug'drcemluo qng'cnuq'i qgu'wr #  
"

~.....Kl'y g'qpn{ 'npgy .'vj g'cwgrvkqp'cpf 'qr kpkqp'qh'vj g' "  
r gqr ng'vq'wu'j cxg'pq'xcnwg'dgecwug'kh'cp'gr j cpv'y qwf "  
"

r cuu'd { 'y g'utggv."gxgt { dqf { 'y km'cnuq "mqm'cv'k#

~.....K'y g'qpn { 'mpgy . 'y g'y qwf 'r c { "cwgpvkqp"vq'y g'r gtnu"  
cpf 'ki pqo kpkgu'qh'qwt "quvpcvkpu#

~.....K'y g'qpn { 'mpgy . 'y gtg'y km'dg'c'f c { "hqt'wu'y j gp"qpgau"  
ecm'y km'pqvtgcej 'y g'qy gt'cpf "qpn { 'y qug'y j q'j cxg'uqwpf "  
j gctw'uj cm'cwckp'f grkxgtcpeg [03: 6](#)

~.....Cpf 'k'y g'qpn { 'mpgy 'y j cv'xcnwguy g'uj cm'iqug'd { "  
j cxkpi "eqttw v'kpwgpvkpu.'y g'y qwf 'r tgr ctg'qwtugrku'htq "  
y g'ukpegtg'r gthqto cpeg'qh'y qtm'dcugf "qp'y g'o qvkg'qh"  
pgctpguu"} *swt dcj ; 'v' Cmcj 0*

### Vj g'ghgevu'qhl'eqt t wr v'kpwgpvkpu

Eqpenw kpi 'y g'f kuewukqp"qp'kpwgpvkqp.'y g'uj cm'cnuq "ekg'y g"  
cf xgtug"ghgevu'qh'j cxkpi "eqttw v'kpwgpvkpu.'lwu'cu'y g'gctnkt "  
ucvqf 'y g'dngukpi u'qh'c'uqwpf "kpwgpvkqp0

30P qp/ceegr wpeg"qh'uwr r necvkqp"} *f w:ε ∅ 0K co "cu/Ucllcf "*  
*\*ε+'uc { u'δC "dcf "kpwgpvkqp"ecwugu'y g'pqp/ceegr wpeg"qh"  
uwr r necvkpu0} [03: 7](#) "*

J cxkpi "cp'wpi qf n { "kpwgpvkqp"pqv'qpn { 'tgo qxgu'y g'f kxkpg"eqmt "  
cpf 'f gxqvkqpcn'pcwtg'qh'cevkpu="k'cnuq "gpvcku'r gtnu0

Ko co "c / cf ks "ε+'uc { u'δK'uqo gdqf { "dqttqy u'c'egtckp "  
co qwpv'qh'o qpg { 'y kj qw'y g'kpwgpvkqp"qh'tgwtkpi 'k.'k'ku"  
gs wxcnrpn'vq'ugcrkpi [03: 8](#) "Uko kctn { . 'k'k'p'o cttkci g'y g "  
r gtuqp'j cu'pq'kpwgpvkqp"qh'i kxkpi 'y g'f qy gt'"} *o cj tk { cj ; 'v'j ku "  
y khg. 'k'p'y g'uki j v'qh'I qf 'j g'ku'eqo o kxkpi "cf wngt { } / kpc ; [03: 9](#)*

40F gr tkxcvkqp"qh'uwwgpcpeg"} *tk/s ; 0K co "c / cf ks "ε+'uckf < "  
δUq'o cp { "dgnkxgtu'j cxg'y g'kpwgpvkqp"qh'eqo o kxkpi "uk'cpf "  
I qf 'f gr tkxgu'y go "qh'uwwgpcpeg"} *tk/s ; 0**

Cp'cewcn'gzco r ng'qh'y ku'j cf kj "ku'y g'uwqt { "qh'c'i ctf gp'y j kej "  
j cu'dggp'pcttcvgf "k'p'y g'S wtæp<

Kp"Uwtcj 'cn' S cno . 'xgtugu'38/52. 'y gtg'j cu'dggp'pcttcvgf 'y g "  
uwqt { "qh'c'r gqr ng'y j q'qy pgf "c'i ctf gp"cpf 'y j q'kpwgpvf gf "vq"

j ctXgUV'ku" { kgrf u'kp'vj g'f ctM'uq'vj cv'vj g'r qqt'y qwrf 'tgo ckp"  
wpcy ctg'qh'vj gk'cevKqp'cpf 'vj g{'y qwrf 'pqv'j cxg'vq'i kxg'cp { "qh"  
vj g'ht wku'vq'vj go 0  
"

Cu'vj g'f cy p'eco g'vj g{'y gpv'vq'vj g'i ctf gp0Vj g{'ucy 'vj cv'vj g"  
i ctf gp'j cf "dggp'dwtpgf "cpf "wtpgf 'kpvq'cuj gu0Kpkcm { . 'vj g { "  
ko ci kpgf 'vj cv'vj g { 'j cf "quv'vj g'y c { . "dw'vj g'y kuguv'co qpi "  
vj go "uckf <ōF kf "Kpqvtgo kpf " { qw'pqv'vq'j cxg'uwej "cp"  
kpvgpvKpA [ qw'j cf 'vj g'kpvgpvKp'qh'f gr tkxkpi 'vj g'r qqt0P qy . "  
I qf "f gr tkxgf " { qw'qh'kv'cu'y gnō  
"

Htqo 'vj ku'S wtøple "ceeQwpv. 'k'ecp'dg'w'pf gtuvqf 'vj cv'  
uqo gvko gu'I qf 'i kxgu'c' uqtv'qh'r gpcn { "qp"ceeQwpv'qh'qwt"  
o qvKxg'cpf "kpvgpvKp03: : "Qh'eqwtug. 'vj ku'ku'pqv'c' i gpgtci'  
twg0"  
"

50K'ecwugu'y tgvej gf pguu'cpf "o kuhqt wpg0J cf tcv':Crik'\*:ε+"  
uc { u<ōC "eqttw v'kpvgpvKp'ku'c'uki p"qh'y tgvej gf pguu00]3: :  
"

60Vj g'dnguulpi "qh'rhg"cpf "f ckn { 'rkxkpi 'ku'vcngp'cy c { 0Kp"  
cpqyj gt'r meg. "J cf tcv':Crik'\*:ε+"uc { u<

''' â æ ~ â ã "â ã ã æ

Vj cv'ku. "I qf 'y kn'vcng'cy c { 'vj g'dnguulpi "htqo 'vj g'r gtuqp"  
y j qug'kpvgpvKp'ku'pqv'uqwpf "cpf 'j g'y kn'pqv'dg'cdng'vq'o cng"  
i qqf "wug'qh'f kxkpg'hcxqtu03; 2  
"

K'ku'pcttcv'gf 'vj cv'kv'y cu'uckf "vq'uqo gqpg<ōQp"ceeQwpv'qh' { qwt"  
i qqf 'y qtm' { qw'j cxg'vj tgg'ceegr vcdng'uwr r nKecvKpu00"J g'y cu"  
i rcf "cpf "uckf <ōQ" I qf #O cng"o { 'y khg'vj g'o quv'dgcwkhwi'  
y qo cp'kp'vj g'y qtrf 00"J ku'y khg'dgeco g'xgt { "dgcwkhwi'dw'j ku"  
rhg'dgeco g'dkwgt "dgecwug"j g'tgcrk gf 'vj cv'gxgt { qpg'y cu"  
uvctkpi "cv'j ku'y khg0J g'vj gtghqtg'o cf g'j ku'ugeqpf "uwr r nKecvKp<  
ōQ" I qf #O cng"o { 'y khg'vj g'wi rguv'y qo cp'kp'vj g'y qtrf 00"  
"

J ku'uwr r nKecvKp'y cu'i tcv'gf "dw'j ku'rhg'dgeco g'kpvqrgtcdng"  
y ky "uwej "cp'wi rKpguu0Uq. "j g'o cf g'j ku'vj kf "cpf "rcuv'ceegr vcdng"  
uwr r nKecvKp. "uc { kpi <ōQ" I qf #Ngv'o { 'y khg'tgwtp'vq'j gt"  
qtki kpcn'eqpf kKp00"J ku'uwr r nKecvKp'y cu'j gctf "cpf 'j ku'y khg"  
tgwtpgf "vq'j gt'qtki kpcn'ucv'g0J g'o cf g'j ku'vj tgg'ceegr v'gf "  
uwr r nKecvKp'dw'j g'gctpgf "pq'dgpghk'cv'cn0Vj ku'ku'vj g'o gcplpi "  
qh'vcn'kpi "cy c { "dnguulpi u'htqo "c'r gtuqp'cpf "cu'uwej . "j g'ecppqv'  
o cng' i qqf "wug'qh'vj g'hcekKkku'cv'j ku'f kur qucr0

[1343](#) "Dk ct "cn/Cpy ct."xqr092."r 04320

[1344](#) "Umtcj "cn/Kucp"\*qt."cf/Fcj t+98< <ōY g'lggf "{qw'qprf "  
hqt "vj g'ucng"qhCmcj 0Y g'f q'pqv'y cpv'cp{ "tgy ctf "t qo "{qw'pqt "  
cp{ "vj cpm0b

[1345](#) "Umtcj "cn/Kucp"\*qt."cf/Fcj t+980

[1346](#) "Ow ellej "cn/Dc{ cø."xqr0: ."r 03260

[1347](#) "Dk ct "cn/Cpy ct."xqr094."r 0: 50

[1348](#) "Dk ct "cn/Cpy ct."xqr092."r 04320

[1349](#) "Ow ellej "cn/Dc{ cø."xqr0: ."r 03260

[134:](#) "Dk ct "cn/Cpy ct."xqr097."r 03770

[134;](#) "Umtcj "cn/Cphcn": <60

[1352](#) "Umtcj "Cn'-Kō tcp"5<3850

[1353](#) "Umtcj "cvVcmj k": 3<430

[1354](#) "Veo cuj ci cj/g'Tc/."r 03360

[1355](#) "Umtcj "cn'-Cpncdw"4; <870

[1356](#) "Dk ct "cn/Cpy ct."xqr092."r 03: 80

[1357](#) "Oc ÷wo kp<"vj qug"r quuguukpi "vj g's wcrkx{ "qh'-kuo cj =Kq0"  
vj g'Rtqr j gv."Hcvo cj ."cpf "vj g'Vy grxg"Kō co u"\*:ε+0Ugg"C'Dt kgh'  
J kuqt { "qh'vj g'Hqwt vggp "Kpncndngu."5tf "gf 0\*Vgj tcp<"Y QHKU."  
4223+0} [j wr <ly y y @n/kuco Qti ldtkgh/j kuqt {/qh/hqwt vggp/kpncndngu](#)  
} VtcpuQ

[1358](#) "Dk ct "cn/Cpy ct."xqr063."r 0360

[1359](#) "Mj y clej "Uj co u'cf/Fkp "O wj co o cf "J chk "Uj ktc| k\*ec0'  
3547/35; 3+y cu'vj g'hqwt vggpj "egpwt { "Rgtukcp"n' tle"dctf "cpf "  
r cpgi { tkuv."cpf "eqo o qpn' "eqpukf gtgf "cu'vj g'r tggo kpgpv'  
o cuvgt "qh'vj g"i j c/cn'hqto 0} VtcpuQ

[135:](#) "Fw:ε "Mwo c{n'} Uwr r nkecvqp"qh'Mwo c{ n' <Vj g"  
uwr r nkecvqp"vcwi j v'd { "Kō co ":-Cnk"\*:ε+"v"qpg"qh'j ku'nq { cn'  
eqo r cplqpu"cpf "ucwpej "uwr r qtvtu"qh'Kurco ."Mwo c{ n'kdp"  
\ k'cf 0'Wuwcm' "qh'htgf "qp"gxgt { "pki j v'r tgeg f kpi "Htkf c { "  
} Nc{ n'vwn/Lwo :εj ; "kpf kxkf wcm' "qt"kp"eqpi tgi cvqp"chvgt "Kij cø"  
r tc { gtu."vj ku'uwr r nkecvqp"gpukci gu'f kxkpg"vgcej kpi u'cpf "uqrkf "  
hqwpf cvqpu"qh'tgri kqp"kp"qtf gt "v"gpndng"gxgt { qpg"v"hqmqy "  
vj g'tki j v'r cyj "hqt"dgeqo kpi "c'y qt vj { "O wurko 0'Vj g'Ctcdke"vgzv."  
Gpi nkj "tcpuvcvqp"cpf "eqo o gpvct { "qh'vj ku'hco qwu"  
uwr r nkecvqp"ctg"cxckndng"qprkpg"cv"

[j wr <ly y y @n/kuco Qti lmw c{ r0}](#) VtcpuQ

[135;](#) "O ctcl k:~cvVcsnkf "ukpi 0'O ctlc :~cvVcsnkf +<tkgtcm' "



o gcpu'õUqwtegu'qh'Kõ kvkqpö0O ctcll:ctg'yj g"÷wco cø'y j q"  
j cxg'tgcej gf 'yj g'r qukkqp'qh'O ctlc-~~k~~{cj }T grki kquw'T ghgt gpeg"  
Cwj qtkv; 'dgecwug'yj g{ 'j cxg'r quuguugf 'uwej 'ej ctcevgtkukcu'  
lwukg. 'r kvv. 'uwr gkqt 'mpqy rnf i g. 'cy ctgpguu'cpf "dgkpi "  
qdrkxkquw'vq'y qtrf n{ 'r quuguukqup0Vj g'cxgtci g'r gqr ng'tghgt "vq"  
yj go 'vq'kpf "cpuy gtu'vq'yj gk'tgrki kquw'r tqdngo u."cpf "vq'hqmqy "  
yj gk'tgrki kquw'f getggu0} Vtcpu0

[1362](#) "Cu'pcttevgf "d{ "C {cwmcj " ch0

[1363](#) "Umtcj "J wf "33-9="Umtcj "cn/O wmi89<40

[1364](#) "Uj co "qt"Uj co cv<w' "wpvni'hkxg'egpwtkqu"ci q. 'kpenmf gf "  
U{tkc'qh'vqf c{ . 'Ngdcpqp'cpf 'r ctwu'qh'Lqtf cp'cpf 'Rcngukp0g0'  
} Vtcpu0

[1365](#) "Umtcj "cn/O cdfcj "7<70

[1366](#) "Umtcj "cp/Pwt"46<5; 0

[1367](#) "Hqt"gzco r ng."Umtcj "cn/Dcsctcj "4<3; 20

[1368](#) "Hqt'kpucepeg."Umtcj "cn/Kpucp"\*qt. "cf/Fcj t+98< 0

[1369](#) "Umtcj "cn/Dcsctcj "4<429"cpf "qyj gtu0

[136:](#) "Hqt"gzco r ng."Umtcj "cv' kp"; 7<8="Umtcj "cn:-C t"325<5."cpf "  
o cp{ "qyj gtu0} Vtcpu0

[136;](#) "Umtcj "cp/Pcj n38< 90

[1372](#) "O wacftcm'cn'Y cucdkn"j cfkj '68; 80

[1373](#) "Umtcj "cn:-Cdcuc": 2<3/320

[1374](#) "Umtcj "cn/O cdfcj "7<760

[1375](#) "Umtcj "cn/C |cd"55<5; 0

[1376](#) "V o p<gxgt{ "v o p"ku'gs wxcrgpv'vq'v'gp"Kcpkcp"tkenu0'  
} Vtcpu0

[1377](#) "Ugg'O wvfc c'O wcej j ctk"Y crw/j c'xc"Y kw{cv/j c.'r r 0'  
4; 2/4; 50

Hqt'yj ku'dqqm'Gpi rkuj 'tcpuwvqp.'ugg'O wvfc c'O wcej j ctk"  
O cwgt "cpf "O cwgtuj kr"\*Metcej k<Kuro ke"Ugo kpct{ "  
Rwdreclqpu.'pff 0:'ej cr 09.'õY crw"qh'E qpvqno'cxckrdng'qprkpg"  
cv'j wr <ly y y Cn/kuro Qti lo cwgtuj kr 0} Vtcpu0

[1378](#) "Y cucdkn'cij /Uj k-ej . 'xqr03.'r 05; 0

[1379](#) "I j wtct 'cn' kno 0

[137:](#) "Y cucdkn'cij /Uj k-ej . 'xqr0: . 'r 03290

[137;](#) "Pcj l'cn/Dcncij cj ."Ugto qp"39: <õD{ "Cmcj . 'pq'r gqr ng"  
ctg'f gr tkxgf "qh'yj g'r ngcuwtgu'qh'hkg"chvgt"gp1q{ kpi "yj go . "gzegr v'  
cu'c'tguw'qh'ukpu'eqo o kvgf "d{ 'yj go . "dgecwug'egtckpn{ "Cmcj "  
ku'pqv'wplwuv'vq"J ku'etgcwtgu0Gxgp'yj gp. 'y j gp"ecno kkgu"  
f guegpf "wr qp'r gqr ng'cpf 'r ngcuwtgu'f gr ctv'htqo "yj go . 'yj g{ "wtp"  
vqy ctf u'Cmcj 'y kyj 'yj g'twg'kpv'vqp'cpf 'yj g'hgkpi "kp'yj gk"  
j gctw.'J g'y knitgwtp'gxgt{ yj kpi 'yj cv'xcpkij gf 'htqo "yj go "cpf "

ewtg'cm'ij gk'kmu0

1382 "Y cuc0k'icuj /Uj k:ej . 'xqr03. 'r 0620

1383 "Dk ct 'cn/Cpy ct. 'xqr092. 'r 04230

1384 "Y cuc0k'icuj /Uj k:ej . 'xqr03. 'r 0620

1385 "Dk ct 'cn/Cpy ct. 'xqr09: . 'r 05340

1386 "I j wt ct 'cn'

1387 "S c ct 'cn/Lco cr0

1388 "Umtcj 'cp/Pkuc06-960

1389 "Umtcj 'cp/Pkuc06-3220

138: "Y cuc0k'icuj /Uj k:ej . 'xqr03. 'r 05; 0

138; "Y cuc0k'icuj /Uj k:ej . 'xqr03. 'r 0: 90

1392 "Ow ellcj 'cn/Dc{ c0'xqr0: . 'r 03250

1393 "Ow ellcj 'cn/Dc{ c0'xqr0: . 'r 03260

1394 "Dk ct 'cn/Cpy ct. 'xqr092. 'r 04280

1395 "Y cuc0k'icuj /Uj k:ej . 'xqr03. 'r 0570

1396 "Ow ellcj 'cn/Dc{ c0'xqr06. 'r 05960

1397 "Umtcj 'cn/C:ch9-780

1398 "Umtcj 'cn/Cpdk c0'43< 20

1399 "Pcj l'cn/Dcwi j cj. 'Uc{ kpi "4; 20

139: "Pcj l'cn/Dcwi j cj. 'Ugto qp"70

139; "Umtcj 'cp/Pkuc06< 4/; 5<0Cp{ qpg'y j q'hknu'c'dgrlgxgt "

d{ 'b kucng'ij qwf 'lgv'lt gg'c'dgrlgxkpi 'lucxg. 'cpf'r c{ "

dnqf/o qpg{ 'vq'j ku'y g'xlevo au+lco kq. 'wprgu'ij g{ 'tgo kv'k'

kp'ej ct kq'i 'Uj qwf 'cp{ qpg'hknu'c'dgrlgxgt 'kpvppkpcnq. 'j ku'

tgs wkcrtij cml dg'j gm'vq't go clp'kp'kv'j hqtxgt ;=Cncj 'ij cml dg'

y tevj hwnlv'j ko 'cpf'ewtug'j ko 'cpf'J g'ij cmlrtgrctg'ht'j ko "

c'l tgcvt'wpluj o gpv0

13: 2 "Umtcj 'cn/Dcsctcj "4-4470

13: 3 "Umtcj "Klctj ko "36-59<0Qwt 'Nqtf#l Uq'b cng'ij g'j gctw'

qh'c'r ctv'qhl'ij g'r qgrng'hqpf 'qhl'ij go "Cdtcj co au'

f guegpfc pwa: 'cpf'r tqxlf g'ij go 'y kj 'ht wku. 'ij cv'ij g{ 'b c{ "

i kxg'ij cpm0

13: 4 "Umtcj 'cn/Dcsctcj "4-3870

13: 5 "Owpclev'cuj /Uj c-dcpk{ cj 0

13: 6 "Umtcj 'cuj /Uj w:et c0'48< : /: ; <0Vj g'f c{ "F c{ "ql'

Tgumt tgevkqp+y j gp'pgkj gt 'y genj 'pqt 'ej kq' t gp'y knlcxc kn"

gzegr v'j ko 'y j q'eqo gu'vq"Cncj 'y kj 'c'uqwpf 'j gctv0

13: 7 "Umtcj 'cn/Cpy ct. 'xqr092. 'r 05970

13: 8 "Y cuc0k'icuj /Uj k:ej . 'xqr034. 'r 0: 80

13: 9 "Y cuc0k'icuj /Uj k:ej . 'xqr037. 'r 0440

13: : "Uqo gqpg'ij wu'pcttcvgf 'vq'o g<0Ko gv'qpg'qh'ij g'f kucdngf "

y ct'xgvtcpu'f wtkpi 'ij g'3; : 2/ : : "Kcs k'ko r qugf 'y ct'ci ckpu'



Kcp+. 'y j q' y cu' ukw' kpi 'kp' c' y j ggnej ck0Kcr r tqcej gf "cpf "nkuugf "  
j ko 0Cu' j' g' uo gmgf "o { 'r gthwo g. 'j' g' cunqf "o g' v' i kxg' j' ko "o { "  
r gthwo g0Kuckf <: Ky km' d w' { "qpg' hqt" { qw' cpf "Ky km' hnggr "y' ku"  
qpg0' Cv' cp { 'tcvg. "Kf kf "pqv' i kxg' k' v' q' j' ko "cpf "y g' r ctvgf "y c { u0'  
Cp' j' qwt' r' cvgt. "Ky gpv' v' q' y' g' v' k' g' v' cpf "y' g' d' q' w' g' qh' r' gthwo g' hgm'  
kp' v' q' y' g' v' k' g' v' d' q' y' r0' Cm' qh' c' u' w' f' gp. "Kt gcrk' gf "y' cv' y' ku' y' cu' c' "  
r gpcn' { "hqt" o { "ukpi kpguu' cpf "tki j v' y' gtg. "Ky gr v' hqt" o { "  
\*o kugtcdrq+ 'ucv' g0' [ gu. 'y g' y km' uwr r qug' v' q' j' cxg' uq' o wej "  
tgi tgv' cpf "tgo qtug' qp' y' g' F c { "qh' T guwt' tge' v' qp' ukpeg' y' g' j' cxg' "  
f qpg' pqy' kpi 'hqt' T qf 0'

[13: ;](#) "I j wt ct 'cn' kno ." cf kj "38320

[13: 2](#) "I j wt ct 'cn' kno ." cf kj "38370



Væ àãæ@æE@æ

..

Cmçj w'cndct '})Cmçj 'ku'i tgcvt ;

"  
"  
"

Vj g'htuv'wwgtcpeg'y j kej 'ku'qdrki cvqt { 'hqt 'yj g'r kri tko u'} wllcl; "  
vq 'yj g'J qwug'qh'I qf 'ku'y g'tgekcn'qh' rddc{m13; 3 'yj g'tgekcn'qh'  
y j kej 'uki pcnu'y g'eqo o gpego gpv'qh'y gk" cll'tkwcn'cpf 'yj ku'  
ucvg'cnuq'o cngu'c'ugtkgu'qh'y kpi u'hqtdkf f gp'hqt 'yj go 0

Kp 'yj g'uco g'vqngp.'r tc{ gt'eqo o gpegu'y kj 'yj g'tgekcn'qh'  
õCmçj w'cndctö'})Cmçj 'ku'i tgcvt; "cpf 'yj ku'o cngu'uwej 'yj kpi u'  
cu'gcvkpi .f tkpnkpi "cpf 'vcmkpi .hqt dkf f gp"} ctco ; 'hqt 'yj g'  
r gtuqp'r tc{ kpi 0Vj wu.'yj g'htuv'cndk '\*wwgtcpeg'qh'Cmçj w'  
cndct+'kp'r tc{ gt'ku'ecmgf "Vcndkçj "cn/Ktco 0

Cmçpi 'yj g'y c{ 'vq'O geec.'yj g'r kri tko u'tgr gcv'y g'tgekcn'qh'  
rddc{mÿ j gpgxgt 'yj g{ 'tgcej 'cp{ 'wr y ctf "cpf 'f qy py ctf 'unqr g0  
Vj ku'tgr gvkkqp'ku'tgeqo o gpf gf "qt"qr vkpcn'}o wux cdd; 0Kp"  
gxgt { "dgpf kpi "cpf 'ucpf kpi 'wr tki j v.'ucpf kpi "cpf 'ukvkpi . 'k'ku"  
o wux cdd'hqt 'yj g'qpg'r tc{ kpi "vq'tgr gcv'y g'tgekcn'qh'Cmçj w'  
cndct0'

õCmçj w'cndctö'ku'y g'htuv'qdrki cvqt { 'wwgtcpeg'kp'y g'o qtpkpi 0

K'ku'y g'htuv'r j tcug'kp'y g'hqto "qh'cfj cp'cpf 'kco çj 'yj cv'c"  
O wurko 'kphcpv'j gctu'cv'y g'vko g'qh'dkt y ."cpf 'k'ku'cnuq'y g'rcuv'  
r j tcug'y cv'ku'tgekkgf 'hqt 'yj g'f gcf '\*kp'y g'r tc{ gt'qh'y g'f gcf "  
} çnj "cn'o c{{kÿ +'dghqtg'j g'ku'dwtkgf 0

K'ku'y g'qpn{ 'tgekcn'y j kej 'ku'qdrki cvqt { "})y clld; 'kp'r tc{ gt'cu'  
y gm'cu'cp"guugpv'cn'r kmct"} twnp; 'qh'r tc{ gt0

K'ku'y g'htuv'ugpv'peg'qh'y g'O wurko 'j { o p.'kq0cfj cp0'

K'ku'yj g'o wej 'tgr gcwgf 'tgekcn'cv'yj g'eqo o gpego gpv'qh'r tc{gt." f wtkpi 'yj g'r tc{gt'cpf 'chwty ctf.'uwej 'yj cv'yj tqwi j qw'yj g'fc{ " yj g'O wurko 'tgr gcw'k'582'vko gu'f wtkpi 'yj g'hxg'f ckn' 'qdrki cvqt{ " r tc{gtu'\*pqv'kpenw' kpi 'yj g'o wux cdd'r tc{gtu+'cu'uj qy p'dgmy < "

30Hqt 'gcej 'qh'yj g'hxg'f ckn' 'r tc{gtu.'yj g'cfj cp'ku'tgekvgf 'cpf 'kp' gxgt{ 'cfj cp.'öCmcj w'cmdctö'ku'tgr gcwgf 'ukz 'vko gu'\*52'vko gu'kp' cm#0 "

40Hqt 'gcej 'qh'yj g'hxg'f ckn' 'r tc{gtu.'yj g'kco cj 'ku'tgekvgf 'cpf " kp'gxgt{ 'kco cj.'öCmcj w'cmdctö'ku'tgr gcwgf 'hqwt'vko gu'\*42' vko gu'kp'cm#0 "

50Dghqtg'yj g'Vcmdktcj 'cnKtco 'kp'gcej 'qh'yj g'hxg'f ckn' " r tc{gtu.'yj gtg'ctg'ukz'o wux cdd'vcmdkt'cpf 'yj g'ugxgp'yj 'vcmdkt' eqpukwwgu'yj cv'qdrki cvqt{ 'Vcmdktcj 'cnKtco '\*52'vko gu'kp'cm#0 "

60Vj g'Vcmdktcj 'cnKtco 'cv'yj g'dgi kppkpi 'qh'r tc{gtu'ku" tgr gcwgf 'hxg'vko gu'f ckn'0 "

70Vj gtg'ku'qpg'vcmdkt 'r tkqt 'vq'gxgt{ 'twwv:')}dqy kpi 'f qy pi 'kp' yj g'39'tcmæj u'}e{engu; 'qh'yj g'hxg'f ckn' 'r tc{gtu'\*39'vko gu'kp' cm#0 "

80Kp'gcej 'qh'yj g'39'tcmæj u'qh'r tc{gtu'y g'j cxg'y q'umlwf u' }rtquvcv'kpu; 'hqt'gcej 'qh'yj j lej 'k'ku'o wux cdd'vq'tgekvg' vcmdktô dghqtg'cpf 'chwty'yj g'umlwf '\*8: 'vko gu'kp'cm#0 "

90Gxgt{ 'r tc{gt'j cu'c's wpw'r tkqt 'vq'y j lej 'yj gtg'ku'c'vcmdkt '\*7' vko gu'kp'cm#0 "

: 0Cv'yj g'gpf 'qh'gcej 'qh'yj g'hxg'f ckn' 'r tc{gtu.'yj gtg'ctg'yj tgg" vcmdktu'\*37'vko gu'kp'cm#0 "

; 0Chwt'gxgt{ 'r tc{gt.'y g'tgekvg'vcmdkt '56'vko gu'cu'r ctv'qh'yj g' Veudk cv'J cftcv'Hcvko cj 'c/\^ cj tc '\*:æ+'\*392'vko gu'kp'cm#0 "

[ gv'yj cv'c'r k' 'yj cv'yj tqwi j qw'qwt'rkxgu.'y g'j cxg'pqv'tgekvgf " öCmcj w'cmdctö'y kj 'cwgp'kqp='hqt.'kh'gxgt{ 'fc{ 'c'r gtuqp'y qwf " tgekvg'öCmcj 'ku'i tgcwgtö'y kj 'hckj 'cpf 'r gthgev'cwgp'kqp'o qtg" yj cp'582'vko gu.'j g'y kn'pq'mpi gt'dg'chtckf 'qh'cp{ 'r qy gt." uwr gtr qy gt'qt'eqpur ktce{0

"

**Vcndkt 'kp'qvj gt 'r tc { gt u**

"

Kp'vj g"-~~h~~ "cn/Hkt [13; 4](#) "cpf "~~h~~ "cn/S wtdcp [13; 5](#) "r tc { gt u."pqv"  
qpn( 'kp'vj g'r tc { gt u'dw'cnuq'dghqtg'cpf "chvgt 'vj g'r tc { gt u."vcndkt"  
eqpukwwgu'cm'vj g'ej cpw0

"

Kp'vj g" cncj "cn/C{cv"} Rtc { gt 'hqt "Uki pu; [.13; 6](#) 'y g'j cxg'hxg"  
twwv:"cpf 'vj gtg'ku'vcndkt 'hqt "gcej 'twwv-0'

"

Kp'vj g" cncj "cn/Oc{{k'}} Rtc { gt 'hqt 'vj g'F gcf ; "cnuq."hxg'vcndkt u"  
guugpvcm( "eqpukwwg" c'r kmct "qh'vj g'r tc { gt 0

"

"

**J qy 'y g'uj qwf 't gekvg'vj g'vcndkt 'kp'r tc { gt**

"

Kuro "j cu'gZR rckpgf 'vj g'gvs wgw'ht "gxgt { "cevkqp0'Kp'vj g'tgekcn'  
qh'0Cncj w'cndct 0'uqo g'twgu'o wuv'cnuq'dg"qdugt xgf "uwej "cu"  
vj g'hqmjy kpi <

"

30F wtkpi 'vj g'tgekcn'qh'vcndkt 'kp'r tc { gt."y g'uj qwf "tckug'dqvj "  
qwt'j cpf u'r ctcngn'v"qwt "gctu'kp"uwej "c"o cpgt'vj cv'qpeg'dqvj "  
j cpf u'dgeqo g'r ctcngn'v'vj g'gctu."vj g'vcndkt "j cu'cit gcf { "dggp"  
tgekvgf 0'

Ko co "ct/Tkf c" \*x +uckf <0Vj g'o qxgo gpv'qh'vj g'j cpf u'f wtkpi "  
vj g'tgekcn'qh'vcndkt "ku'ghgevxg'kp'hqewukpi 'vj g'cwgpvkqp"cpf "  
j cxkpi "eqo r ngv'f gxqvqp"cpf "ukpegtkv( 'kp'uw r nkecvqp"vq"  
I qf 0 [13; 7](#) "

"

40Vj g'hkpi gtu'qh'vj g'j cpf u'f wtkpi "vcndkt "uj qwf "dg'utgvej gf "  
vqi gj gt "w y ctf 0

"

50Vj g'r cm u'qh'vj g'j cpf u'o wuv'dg'hcekpi 'vj g'skncj 0

"

Vj g'vcf kkp'u'j cxg'f guetkdgf 'vj g'tckukpi "qh'vj g'j cpf u'f wtkpi "  
vcndkt "cu'vj g'cf qtpo gpv'qh'r tc { gt [13; 8](#) ""

"

**Vj g'b gcplki 'qh'vcndkt**

"

Cncj w'cndct "ko r nku'vj cvI qf "ku'uw r gkqt "vq"cm'vpi kdrng"cpf "  
kpvpi kdrng."vgo r qtcn'cpf "egruken'dgkpi u0'

"

Cncj w'cndct "o gcpu'vj cvI qf "ku'i tgcvg'vj cp'vj cv'y j kej "qpg"



j qwug"qh":Crik'kdp'Cdk' crkd"\*:ε+\*"chvgt"vj g'y gff kpi +.'92"

vj qwucpf "cpi gnu"eco g'f qy p'vq'ej cpv'vj g"wmklt [0422](#)

"

60Qwt"J qn{ 'Rtqr j gv"\*U+'tgekvgf "62"wmkltu"qxgt"vj g'dqf { "qh"  
Hcvko cj "dkpv'cn/Cucf "\*"o qvj gt"qh"ko co ":Crik"\*:ε+[1423](#) "cpf '92"  
wmkltu"qxgt"vj g'dqf { "qh"j ku'wpenq" co | cj [0424](#)

"

70F wtkpi "vj g" cll'tkwcnu.'k'ku'o wux cdd"vq'tgekvg"wmklt"y kj "  
gxgt { "uqpg"vj cv'ku'vj tqy p"cv'vj g'tgr tgugpvwqpu"qh"Ucvcp[0425](#)

"

80Kp"vj g"Vcudk cv'J cftcv'Hcvko cj "c/\^ cj tc "\*"ε+'y j qug'tgy ctf "  
ku'gs wxcnpgpv'vq"ε"vj qwucpf "tcmεj u"qh'o wux cdd"r tc {gtu."56"  
wmkltu"ctg'kpenmf gf [0426](#)

"

90Y j gp"vj g"J qn{ 'Rtqr j gv"\*U+'y cu'dqtp."vj g'htuv'ugpvpeg"j g"  
y cu'cdng"vq"wwgt"y cu'öO wdetcmεj w'Cmεj w'cmdctö"} Drguugf "ku"  
J g=Cmεj "ku'i tgcvt; [0427](#)

"

: 0Y j gp'O geec'hgm'kpv"vj g"j cpf u"qh'vj g'O wurko u."vj g'Rtqr j gv"  
\*U+'gpvgtgf "vj g'O culkf "cn' ctco ."r qkpvf "vq"vj g" clct"cn/Cuy cf "  
} DremUqpgi ."cpf "tgekvgf "vj g"wmklt 0Vj g'O wurko u'cnuq"  
tgekvgf "vj g'uco g"wmklt"y j lej "dtqwi j v'hgct"kp"vj g"j gctv"qh"  
vj g'r qn{ vj gkuw[0428](#)

"

; 0Y g'tgcf "kp"vj g'tcf kkp"u<öY j gpgxgt"ε"egtvc"vj kpi "  
cuqpkuj gu" {qw."tgekvg"vj g"wmklt 06[1429](#)

"

320F wtkpi "vj g'Dcwrg"qh"W wf ."qpg"qh'vj g'ngcf kpi "y cttkqtu"  
co qi "vj g'kphf gnu'cungf "hqt"ε"ej cmgpi gt0J cf tcv":Crik"\*:ε+'eco g"  
hqty ctf "cpf "j g'f gcn'vj g'gpgo { "uwej "ε"j gcx { "dmqy "vj cv'vj g"  
Rtqr j gv"\*U+'cpf "vj g'O wurko u'tgekvgf "vj g"wmklt"y kj "ε"mqwf "  
xqleg[042:](#)

"

330Vj g"J qn{ 'Rtqr j gv"\*U+'uckf "vq"J cf tcv":Crik"\*:ε+<öY j gpgxgt "  
{qw'hqm'cv'vj g'etguegpv"} j kcn "qt"vj g'o kttqt."qt" {qw"gpqwpvgt"  
c'r tqdrgo ."uc { "wmklt"vj tgg"vko guö[142;](#)

"

340öCmεj w'cmdctö"y cu'vj g'umqi cp"qh\" c { f ."uqp"qh"ko co "  
cu/Ucllcf "\*"ε+'y j q'tgxqngf "ci ckpuv'vj g":Wö c { { cf "twrg[0432](#) "

"

350F wtkpi "vj g'Dcwrg"qh'Dcft."vj g'Rtqr j gv"\*U+'y cu'cy ck'kpi "vj g"  
pgy u"qh'vj g'f gcj "qh"p cy hcn"qpg"qh'vj g'gpgo { "ej kghu0Y j gp"





"

3; 00 c{ y co "cvVco o ct'y cu] wpi "cv'y g"qtf gt"qh":Wdc{ f "  
Cmcj "kdp\" k{ cf "cpf "y gp"cwengf "y ky "ur gctu"ht"y g"etko g"qh"  
ukf kpi "y ky "J cf tev":Crik"\*:e+0Cv'y g"o qo gpv'qh] ku'o ctv\ tf qo ."  
j g'y cu'tgek kpi "xndkt"y j kg'y g"dmqf "mqy gf "ht qo "j ku"  
o qwj [Q43:](#) "

"

420F wtkpi "y g"cuegpukp"} o k≠clj . "y g'Rtqr j gv'tgek gf "xndkt"cv"  
gxtg{ "j gcxgp"j g'r cuugf "d{ [Q43:](#)

"

430Lkdtcøkn"\*Ctej cpi gnI cdtkn+\*:"e+"y cu'dgukf g'y g'Rtqr j gv\*"U+ "  
y j gp"J cf tev":Crik"\*:e+"eco g"kp0Lkdtcøkn"\*:e+"uckf <"öQ"  
O wj co o cf #D{ "I qf "y j q"cr r qkpvf "{ qw'cu'y g'Rtqr j gv#"  
Eqo r ctgf "v'y g'f y gmtu'qh'y g'gcty . "y g'kpj cdkcpw'qh'y g"  
j gcxgpu"ctg"dgwgt"cpf "o qtg"lco kkt"y ky "y ku":Crik0Y j gpgxgt "  
j g'tgek gu"xndkt"kp'y g'dcwgu."y g"epi gnu'tgek g'k'cmipi "y ky "  
j ko [Q442:](#) "

"

440F wtkpi "y g'Dcwrg'qh'Mj c{ dct."y j gp"y g'O wurko u'gpvgt gf "  
y g'htvtguu."y g{ 'tgek gf "y g"xndkt"uq"o wej "y cv'y g'Lgy u'j cf "  
vq"hgq[Q443:](#) "

"

"

[13; 3](#) "Neddc{m}J gtg"Kco ; <"kp"hw"n"Neddc{m}cncj wo o c "  
neddc{m}neddc{ne"rc"ij ct kne"rcne"rcddc{m}kppcøt/j cof c "  
y cøp/pkø cw"rcne"y cøt/o wnc"rc"ij ct kne"rcne"rcddc{m}öJ gtg"  
Kco ."Q"Nqtf."j gtg"Kco ."I qw'kpf ggf "j cxg"pq"r ctvpgt."j gtg"K"  
co 0P q"l qwdv."cmr tckug"cpf "dqwpvku"ctg"l qwtu."cpf "uq"ku"y g"  
cduqmwg"F qo ckp0l qw'kpf ggf "j cxg"pq"r ctvpgtu."j gtg"Kco ö; 0 "  
Tgek gf "kp"Ctcdle."k'ku"y g"xndkt{/cj ."rtqerko gf "ko o gf kvgn{ "  
chtg"y gctkpi "y g"j tco "\*"y j kg'i cto gpv+"y cv'uki pkkgu"y g"  
dgi kppkpi "qh'y g"j cll'tkwcn0} VtcpuQ

[13; 4](#) "k"cnHkt<"y g"Kurco ke"hgcu'o ctnkpi "y g"gpf "qh'y g"  
hcvkpi "o qpj "qh'Tco cf cp0} VtcpuQ

[13; 5](#) "k"cnS wtdcp\*"Hgcuv'qh"Ucetkheg<"y g"Kurco ke"hgcu"  
o ctnkpi "y g"gpf "qh'y g"J cll'tkwcn'kp'y g"o qpj "qh"  
Fj w/J klcj ."y j kej "ku'cuuqekcvf "y ky "y g'qh'htkpi "qh'cpko cnu"  
ht"ucetkheg0} VtcpuQ

[13; 6](#) "cncj "cnC{cv<"qdri cvqt{ "r tc{ gt"ht"uki pu"qt"pcwtcn"  
r j gpqo gpc"uwej "cu"cuqnet"gerk ug."c"mpct"gerk ug."

gctvj s wengu."yj wpf gt"cpf "rki j vlpki ."gve0} Vtcpu0

[13; 7](#) "Y cucøki'cij /Uj kεj ."xqr06."r 09490

[13; 8](#) "Dk ct "cn/Cpy ct."xqr0: 6."r 05730

[13; 9](#) "Utt "c / crεj ."r 09: 0

[13; :](#) "Dk ct "cn/Cpy ct."xqr042."r 03; 20

[13; ;](#) "Dk ct "cn/Cpy ct."xqr054."r 0820

[1422](#) "Dk ct "cn/Cpy ct."xqr065."r 03260

[1423](#) "Dk ct "cn/Cpy ct."xqr057."r 0920

[1424](#) "Dk ct "cn/Cpy ct."xqr042."r 0850

[1425](#) "Dk ct "cn/Cpy ct."xqr033."r 038: 0

[1426](#) "Dk ct "cn/Cpy ct."xqr037."r 046: 0

[1427](#) "Dk ct "cn/Cpy ct."xqr037."r 04950

[1428](#) "Vchukt/g'P go wpgj ."xqr049."r 05290

[1429](#) "Dk ct "cn/Cpy ct."xqr0: 4."r 03490

[142:](#) "Dk ct "cn/Cpy ct."xqr042."r 03480

[142;](#) "Dk ct "cn/Cpy ct."xqr0: 4."r 03670

[1432](#) "\ c{f 'kdp "εCrk"r 03: 80

[1433](#) "Dk ct "cn/Cpy ct."xqr03; ."r 04: 30

[1434](#) "Dk ct "cn/Cpy ct."xqr065."r 0: 50

[1435](#) "Dk ct "cn/Cpy ct."xqr063."r 05630

[1436](#) "Utej "cn/O cøf cj "7ε70

[1437](#) "Dk ct "cn/Cpy ct."xqr057."r 03: 50

[1438](#) "Dk ct "cn/Cpy ct."xqr038."r 0: ; 0

[1439](#) "Dk ct "cn/Cpy ct."xqr062."r 04820

[143:](#) "Dk ct "cn/Cpy ct."xqr064."r 03470

[143;](#) "Dk ct "cn/Cpy ct."xqr0: 8."r 04290

[1442](#) "Dk ct "cn/Cpy ct."xqr05; ."r 0: : 0

[1443](#) "Rc{co dck'xc" wmw cv"}Rtqr j gj qqf "cpf "I qxgtpepegj ."

r 03580



Ü` : æ @ Á ã É Ø æ ã @ @

"

Chgt'vj g'tgekcn'qh'Ve~~mlk~~ cj "cnKtco."U~~mcj~~ "cnHcvk cj 'ku'vq" dg'tgek~~g~~f "cpf 'kh'vj ku'umt cj 'ku'pqv'tgek~~g~~f "kp'vj g'r tc { gt. "vj g" r tc { gt'ku'kpxcrkf 0ðVj gtg'ku'pq'r tc { gt'y kj qw'vj g'Qr gpkpi "qh" vj g'Dqqm' } h~~vk~~ cj "cn'nkcd; 0]444\_

Vj g'qvj gt'pco g'qh'vj ku'umt cj "ku'vj g'Qr gpkpi "qh'vj g'Dqqm' } h~~vk~~ cj "cn'nkcd; "dgecvwg'vj g'S wtæp'dgi kpu'y kj "vj ku'umt cj 0' Vj ku'umt cj "j cu'ugxgp'xgtugu]445\_ "cpf "cee~~q~~tf kpi "vq'vj g'tcf k~~k~~qp" qh'vj g'O quv'P qdng'O guugpi gt'U+qp'vj g'cwj qtkv' "qh'Lcdk'tkdp" -Cdf 'Cm~~e~~j "cn' Cp ctk'k'ku'vj g'dguv'umt cj "qh'vj g'S wtæp]446\_

"

U~~mcj~~ "cnHcvk cj 'ku'vj g'qpn' { umt cj "y j kej 'ku'qdrki cvqt { "vr qp" gxgt { "O wurko "vq'tgek~~g~~cv'ngcu'v~~g~~p'vko gu'f ckn' "kp'j ku'hxg" qdrki cvqt { "r tc { gtu0

"

Eqpegtkpi "vj g'ko r qtvpeg"qh'vj ku'umt cj . 'k'ku'gpqwi j "vq'uc { " vj cv'k'ku'pcttcv~~g~~f "kp'vj g'tcf k~~k~~qpu<ðk' { qwtgek~~g~~vj ku'umt cj '92" vko gu'hqt'vj g'f gcf "r gtuqp'cpf "j g'tgxkxgu."f q'pqv'dg" uwtr tkugf 0]447\_

"

Htqo "vj g'pco g."ðQr gpkpi "qh'vj g'Dqqnð" } h~~vk~~ cj "cn'nkcd; "qh" vj ku'umt cj . 'k'ku'engct'vj cv'cm'vj g'xgtugu'qh'vj g'S wtæp'y gtg" eqo r k~~g~~f "f wt~~k~~pi "vj g'vko g'qh'vj g'Rtqr j gv'U+cpf "h~~q~~to gf "kp~~v~~q" c" dqqm'cpf "cv'j ku'qtf gt'vj ku'umt cj "y cu'r m~~e~~gf "cv'vj g'dgi k~~p~~pkpi "qh" vj g'DqqnðVj g'xgtugu'qh'vj g'dngugf "U~~mcj~~ "cn' cof"\*qt."

H~~cvk~~ cj "+ctg'cdqw'I qf "cpf "J ku'cwtkdwgu."vj g'kuuwg'qh'vj g" Tguwtg~~v~~kp" } o c æ f ; . 'tgs wgu'hqt'i wkf cpeg"qp'vj g'r cvj "qh" vtwj . "cpf "vj g'ceegr vpeg"qh'vj g'uqxgtgki pv' { } cmko k { cj ; "cpf " m~~q~~tf uj kr " } t w d w d k { cj ; "qh'I qf 0

"

Cnuq.'kp'vj ku'umt cj "y g'g~~z~~r tguu'qwt'kp~~v~~gtguv'vq'tgcf "vj g'r cvj "qh" vj g'uck~~p~~vu'qh'I qf "cpf "cxgtukqp'cpf "f kucxqy cn'qh'vj g'o kui wkf gf " qpgu'cpf "vj qug'y j q'j cxg'gctpgf "vj g'f k~~k~~pg'y tcvj 0

"

Uwtcj 'cn/Hcvk cj 'ku'vj g'uqwteg'qh'tgo gf kguô c'ewtg'hqt'dqyj "  
r j { ulecn'ckm gpwu'cpf 'ur ktkwcn'ô cmf kgu0k'j ku'dqqm"Vchukt "  
Hcvk cj 'cn/Mkxd.'vj g'rcvg'-'Cmco cj 'Co kpk'j cu'pcttcwgf 'o cp{ "  
vtf kkp'p'k'vj ku'tgi ctf 0  
"

**Vj g'kpwt wevkg'iguuqpu'qh'Uwtcj 'cn/Hcvk cj**

30D{'tgek'kpi "Uwtcj 'cn/Hcvk cj ."o cp'ewu'j ku'j qr g'htqo "qyj gt "  
vj cp'I qf 'd{ 'uc{ kpi ."ôDkwo krcj ö"} k'vj g'P co g'qh'Cmçj ; 0  
"

40D{'uc{ kpi "ôTcddk'ôn-ærc o kpö"} Nqtf "qh'cm'vj g'y qtrf u; "cpf "  
ôO crnk'f{ cy o k'f /f kpö"} O cuvg' "qh'vj g'F c{ "qh'T g'kdwk'qp; .j g "  
hgg'u'vj cv'j g'ku'vj g'ugt'xcpv'} o ct dwd; "cpf 'vj g'qpg'y j q'ku'twgf "  
} o co nmq 0  
"

50D{'tgek'kpi 'vj g'r j tcug."ôTcddk'ôn-ærc o kp.ö"} g'guxcd'rkuj gu'c "  
eqppge'v'k'p'dgwy ggp'j ko ugrh'cpf 'vj g'wpxgtug0  
"

60D{'ôCt/tc o cpk'at/tc kô ö"} vj g'Cm/dgpg'hk'egpv.'vj g "  
Cm'o gtekt'wq .j g'ugg'j ko ugrh'w'pf gt'vj g'cgi ku'qh'J ku'xcuv'hcxqt0  
"

70D{'ôO crnk'f{ cy o k'f /f kpö"} O cuvg' "qh'vj g'F c{ "qh "  
T g'kdwk'qp; .j ku'p'gi rki gpeg'qh'vj g'F c{ "qh'T guwt'ge'v'k'p'y km'dg "  
gtcugf 0""  
"

80D{'ôK{cnc 'pc ðwf ö"} [ qw'] cm'pgi 'f q'y g'y qtuj kr ; .j g "  
cdcpf qpu'j ku'ugr'hkuj pguu'cpf 'f gukt'g'hqt 'hco g0  
"

90D{'ôK{cnc 'pc uæ ðpö"} vq' [ qw'] cm'pgi 'f q'y g'wtp'hqt'j gr ; . "  
j g'tgo q'xgu'htqo 'j ku'o k'p'f 'vj g'k'f gc'qh'uggn'kpi 'j gr 'htqo "qyj gt "  
vj cp'I qf 0  
"

: 0D{'ôCp-æo w "-ærc{j kô ö"} [ qw'] cxg'dng'ugf ; .j g'w'pf gt'uc'p'f u "  
vj cv'vj g'f ku'kdwk'qp'qh'hcxqtu'hku'k'p'J ku'j cpf 'cpf "gpx{ "o wuv "  
dg'cdcpf qpgf 'dgecwug'vj g'gpx'k'wu'qpg'k'p'tgc'rk'v{ 'ku'p'qv'uc'v'k'k'gf "  
y kj 'I qf æ'o c'ppgt'qh'f gek'f kpi "qp'cpf "cm'qec'kpi 'uw'ug'p'c'peg0  
"

; 0D{'ôK'f k'p'c'ø/ k'c c'æ'o wæcs kô ö"} I w'kf g'wu'qp'vj g'ut'cki j v "  
r cvj ; .j g'y cp'w'v'q'cum'ht'ht'o p'guu'k'p'v'gcf kpi "vj g'r cvj "qh'v'w'j 0  
"

320D{'ô k'c "cm'f j k'p'c "cp-æo w "-ærc{j kô ö"} vj g'r cvj "qh'vj qug "  
y j qo ' [ qw'] cxg'dng'ugf ; .j g'f genct'gu'j ku'uqr'kf ct'k'v{ 'y kj 'vj qug "

y j q'j cxg'xcxgtugf 'y g'y c{ "qh'I qf 0

"

330Cpf "hpcmf . "d{ "ōl j c{tkāno cij wdk'εrc{j kō 'y c "

ncφ / cmkō"}uwej "cu'j cxg'pqv'kewttgf "[ qwt'y tevj . 'pqt'ctg"

cwtc{ . 'j g'f genctgu'f kcxqy cñ'qh'hcngj qqf "cpf 'y g'r gqr ng'qh" hcngj qqf 0

"

**Dkwo krcj kō /tcj o cplkō /tcj kō }Kp'vj g'P co g'qh'Cmcj . 'y g' Cm'dgpghegpv. 'y g' Cm'o gtekmw**

"

Co qpi "xctkqu'r gqr ngu"cpf "ēqo o wplkqu. 'y gtg'ku'c'ewuqo "qh"

dgi kppkpi "cp'kō r qtvcpv'y qtm'y kj 'y g'pco g'qh'qpg'qh'y g"

ngcf kpi "hki wtgu'qh'y cv'ēqo o wplk{ 'y j q'ku'tgur gev'gf "cpf "

cf o k'gf . "uq'y cv'y g'wun'y qwf "dg'uwtvgf "cpf "r wtuwgf "y kj "

dnguakpi "cpf "cwur kekqwapguu0

"

Qh'ēqwtug. "gcej 'r gtuqp"cevu'ceeqt'f kpi "vq'j ku'qt'j gt"eqttge'v'qt "

eqttw v'kf gcu'cpf "dgnkghu0Uqo g'r gqr ng'ēqo o gpeg'y gk'wun'y

y kj 'y g'pco g'qh'kf qnu'cpf "w i j wu'y j kng'qy gtu'f q'y g'uco g"

y kj 'y g'pco g'cpf "cuukwpeg'qh'I qf "cpf 'y g'uckpw'qh'I qf 0'

P qy cf c{ u. 'k'j cu'dgeqo g'y g'ewuqo "y cv'k'epputwv'kpi "

kō r qtvcpv'dwrf kpi u. 'f k'kpi wkuj gf "hki wtgu'ctg'y g'htuv'vq'utkng"

y g'r kenæg'qp'y g'i tqw'p'0Rtkqt "vq'y g'Dcwrg'qh'y g'Vtgpej . 'y g'

J qn{ "Rtqr j gv'\*U+y cu'cnuq'y g'htuv'vq'dtgcni'y g'i tqw'p' "k"

f ki i kpi 'y g'vtgpej gu0

"

*Dkwo krcj }* }Kp'vj g'P co g'qh'Cmcj ; 'ku'y g'dgi kppkpi "qh'y g'dqqm'

qh'tgxgrv'kqp0*Dkwo krcj* "ku'pqv'qpn{ 'y g'dgi kppkpi "qh'y g'S wtæcp"

dwt'cvj gt'y g'dgi kppkpi "qh'cm'j gcxgpn{ "uetkr wtgu0*Dkwo krcj* "

j cu'dggp'y g'gr ki tcr j "qh'y g'y qtm'qh'cm'y g'r tqr j gw'\*ε+0'

Y j gp'y g'ctni'qh'P w "P qcj +\*ε+y cu'cdqw'vq'ugv'qw'co kf uv'

y g'y cxgu'k'p'y g'uvqto . 'j g'cungf "j ku'hqm'y gtu'vq'go dctm'cpf "

y gp'j g'uckf <ō Kp'vj g'P co g'qh'Cmcj 'k'uj cni'ug'v'uck'cpf "ecw'

cpej qt0 [1448](#)

"

Y j gp'J cf tev'Uwrc{ o cp'\*Uqmō qp+\*ε+k'pxk'gf 'y g'S wggp'qh"

Uj gdc'\*Dkō ku'vqy ctf "I qf . 'j g'dgi cp'j ku'k'pxk'v'kqp'ngwt'y kj "

y g'r j tcug. "*Dkwo krcj kō /tc o cplkō /tc kō }* }Kp'vj g'P co g'qh'

Cmcj . 'y g' Cm'dgpghegpv. 'y g' Cm'o gtekmw [1449](#)

"

J cf tev'εCnk'\*ε+'uc{ u<ō*Dkwo krcj* "ku'y g'uqwtg'qh'dnguakpi "k"

y qtm'cpf "cdc'p'f qpkpi "k'ngcf u'vq'y g'ncm'qh'uweegu'qh"

chcku0]44: \_

"

J g<sup>\*</sup>ε+"cnuq"uckf "v"uqo gqpg'y j q'y cu'y tkkpi "vj g'r j tcug."

ōDkuo krcj ö<ōLcy y kf wj cö") Kpuetkdg'k'y gm [Q44: \\_](#)

"

Vj g'tgekcn'qh'ōDkuo krcj ö"cv'vj g'dgi kppkpi "qh'gxgt {"y qtmj cu" dggp"gpqlkpgf ô gcvkpi ."unggr kpi ."tkf kpi "qp"cp"cpko cn\*qt"e" xgj keng+=o cttkci g'cpf "o cvtko qp {"cpf "o cp {"qyj gt "vcumuOGxgp" kh'cp"cpko cn'ku'urwi j vgtgf "y kj qw'vj g'wwgtcpeg"qh"

ōDkuo krcj ö."eqpuwo r vkqp"qh'ku'o gcv'ku'wprcy hwi} ctco ; 0Vj g" ugetg'vdgj kpf "vj ku'ku'vj cv'vj g'hqf "qh'c'i qcn/qtkgpvgf "tgrki kqwu" r gtuqp "o wuv'cnuq"j cxg'c'f kxkpg'eqppgevkqp0

"

Y j {"f q'y g'uvct'v'gcej "vcunly kj "ōDkuo krcj öA

"

Vj g'r tqf wew'qh'c'hcevt {"j cxg'vj g'ur gekcn'mi q'cpf "go drgo "qh' vj cv'hcevt {"0Hqt "gzco r ng."c'r qtegmkp/r tqf wekpi "hcevt {"r wu" ku'mi q'qp"cm'ku'y ctgu."dqj "dki "cpf "uo cmOGxgt {"eqwpt {"j cu" ku'qy p'hci "j qkvgf "cdqyg"qh'hegu'cpf "i cttkuqpu."qp'uj kr u'cpf " qp"qh'heg'vcdngu0Kp'vj g'uco g'o cpgt."vj g'pco g'qh'I qf "cpf "J ku" tgo go dtcpeg"ku'cnuq"vj g'mi q'cpf "go drgo "qh'vj g'O wurko "cpf " vj g'r j tcug."ōDkuo krcj ö"ku'vj g'u{o dqn'cpf "eqf g'qh'vj g'O wurko 0"

"

Kp"gxgt {"cevkxk {"dki "cpf "uo cm="gxgt {"y j gtg."kp'vj g'o qus wg"qt" hcevt {"=cpf "cp {"vko g."kp'vj g'o qtpkpi "qt"gxgpkpi ."vj ku'dngugf " r j tcug"ku'wwgtgf "d {"O wurko u."cpf "vj wu."y g'tgcf "kp'vj g'j cf kj < ōF q'pqv'hqi g'vdkuo krcj "gxgp"kp'y tkkpi "c"eqw ngv'qh'c'r qgo 0" Vtcf kxkpu'cdqw'vj g'tgy ctf "qh'c'r gtuqp"y j q'v'gcej gu'dkuo krcj " vq'c'ej kf "j cxg'cnuq"dgpp'pcttcvgf [Q452: \\_](#)

"

Ku'Dkuo krcj kkt/tc o cplkt/tc ko "c'r ctv'qh'Umtcj "cn'Hevk cj "cpf " c'f kuvkev'xgtug"} c {cj ; A

"

Cnj qwi j "uqo g'kpf kxk wcu'j cxg'pqv'tgi ctf gf "k'cu'r ctv'qh'vj g" umtcj "qt"j cxg'cdcpf qpgf "o gpvkppkpi "k'kp'vj g'r tc {"gt."vj gug" r gqr ng"j cxg'dggp'uwdlgev'f "vq'etkkekua "d {"O wurko u0Hqt " gzco r ng."qpg'f c {"O w:ey k {cj "f kf "pqv'o gpvkqp" dkuo krcj kkt/tc o cplkt/tc ko "kp'vj g'r tc {"gt."cpf "vj g'r gqr ng" utqpi n {"r tqvgugf ."uc {"kpi <ōF kf {"qw'uvgen'cp"e {cj "qt'hqi gv" kAö]453: \_

"

Kp'j ku'v'chkt"} S wtæpke"gzgi guku; ."Hcnj t"ct/Tc| K'gpwo gtcv'gu'38"

r tqqu'uwduwvkvkpi 'y g'hcev'y cv'dkuo kncj kæt/te o cplkæt/te ko "  
ku'c'eqpukwkwg'r ctv'qh'Umtcj "cn/Hcvk cj "cpf "Cnuk'cnuq"  
gxr tguugu'y ku'xkgy 'kp'j ku'v'ukt0Cj o cf 'kdp" cpdcn'j cu'gs wcm{ "  
uvcvgf 'kp'j ku'O wupcf 'y cv'dkuo kncj kæt/te o cplkæt/te ko "ku'c'r ctv'  
qh'y g'umtcj 0  
"

Ceeqtf kpi "v'y g'Cj n'cn/Dc{v454\_\*:ε+qh'y g'O guugpi gt'qh'  
Cmcj "U+y j q'y gtg'c'j wpf tgf "{ gctu'ugpkqt "v'y g'ngcf kpi "  
hscj c"} lwtkuu; "qh'y g'Cj n'cu/Uwppcj . 'y j q'cwckp'gf "  
o ctv' tf qo 'kp'y g'y c{ "qh'Cmcj "cpf 'y j qug'kphcnkdkk{ " } ko cj ; "  
cpf 'r wtkv{ 'j cxg'cnuq'dggp'uvr wrcvgf 'kp'y g'S wtøp. 'y g'r j tcug."  
dkuo kncj kæt/te o cplkæt/te ko . 'ku'kugrh'c'f kuvpev'xgtug'cpf 'ku'  
r ctv'qh'y g'umtcj 0  
"

Vj g'kphcnkdr'k co u'\*:ε+'kukuv'gf "qp'tgek'kpi "cmwf "  
dkuo kncj kæt/te o cplkæt/te ko "f wtkpi 'r tc{ gt0k co "cn/Dcs k '\*:ε+ "  
y wu'uc{ u'tgi ctf kpi 'y qug'y j q'y gtg'pqv'tgek'kpi 'k'f wtkpi "  
r tc{ gt'qt'pqv'tgi ctf kpi 'k'cu'r ctv'qh'y g'umtcj <δVj g{ "uvqrg'y g "  
dgu'c{cj #ö455\_  
"

Kp'j ku'eqo o gpvt{ "qp"Umtcj "cn/Hcvk cj .":Cmco cj "Uj cj kf "  
O wcyj j ctk'kf gpv'k'gu'k'p'cn':Cddcu.":C ko . "Mcucø'k'p":Wo ct."  
k'p'\ wdc{t.":C cø" cy wu. "Hcnj t'ct/Tc| k"cpf "cu/Uw' wk'cu"  
co qpi 'y qug'y j q'j cxg'tgi ctf gf "dkuo kncj kæt/te o cplkæt/te ko "  
cu'r ctv'qh'y g'umtcj 0  
"

Qh'eqwtug. 'y gtg'ku'pq"dkuo kncj kæt/te o cplkæt/te ko "cv'y g"  
dgi kppkpi "qh'Umtcj "cn/Dctcøcj "Umtcj "cv/Vcy dcj +0Ceeqtf kpi "  
vq'J cf tcv':Cnk '\*:ε+ 'k'ku'dgecwug"dkuo kncj kæt/te o cplkæt/te ko "  
ku'c'r j tcug'qh'ugewtk' "cpf "o gte{ "cpf 'k'ku'pqv'eqpukuv'p'y ky "  
y g'f gerctcvk'p'qh'f kucxqy cn'} dctcøcj ; "qh'y g'r qn' y gkuu0  
"

### Dkuo kncj 'y'kp'y g'P co g'qh'Cmcj ;

"  
~.....Dkuo kncj 'ku'y g'kpf kecvqt "qh'f kxkpg'dcr vkuo " } kdi j cv'  
Cmcj ; . "cpf 'y g'o ctn'qh'qwt"o qpqv'j gku'ke"qt'k'pvc'k'p0  
"

~.....Dkuo kncj 'ku'y g'eqf g'qh'icy kf" } o qpqv'j gkuo ; 'y j krg"  
y g'pco g'qh'qv'j gtu'ku'y g'eqf g'qh'mwt " } kphk' g'k'v{ ; "cpf 'y g"  
pco g'qh'I qf "cm'pi 'y ky "qv'j gtu'ku'y g'uki p'qh'uj km'  
} r qn' y gkuo ; 0Y g'uj qwf "pqv'r rceg'y g'pco g'qh'qv'j gtu"



dgukf g'vj g'P co g'qh'I qf "qt'r w'vj g'pco gu'qh'qyj gtu'kp'vj g"  
r ræg'qh'I qf ø'P co g'0Vj g'o gcpkpi "qh'õ Egrgdt cvg'vj g"  
Pco g'qh'f qwt 'Nqtf ö [1456](#) 'ku'vj cv'gxgp'vj g'P co g'qh'I qf "  
uj qwf "cnuq'dg'htgg'htqo "cp{ "uqtv'qh'r qn' y gkuo 0  
"

~.....*Dkuo kncj* 'ku'vj g'ugetgv'qh'gvgtpkvl "cpf 'r gtr gwkv{ ."cpf "  
cp{ y kpi "vj cv'ku'f gxqkf "qh'vj g'õf kxkpg'eqmto'ku"  
r gtkuj cdmg [1457](#)  
"

~.....*Dkuo kncj* 'ku'vj g'eqf g'qh'hxg'hqt'I qf "cpf 'tgnkpeg"qp"  
J ko 0  
"

~.....*Dkuo kncj* 'ku'vj g'eqf g'hqt'nggr kpi "cnqah'htqo "xcpkv{ "cpf "  
vj g'gZR tguakp'qh'ko r qvpeg'kp'vj g'r tgugpeg'qh'I qf 0  
"

~.....*Dkuo kncj* 'ku'vj g'eqf g'hqt'gpuwtkpi "cevkqpu'y kj "vj g"  
pco g'qh'I qf 0  
"

~.....*Dkuo kncj* 'ku'vj g'eqf g'hqt'vj g'ucpevkhlecvkqp'qh'cevkqpu0  
"

~.....*Dkuo kncj* 'ku'vj g'eqf g'hqt'vj g'r gtr gwcn'tgo go dtcpeg"  
cpf 'i mtkhlecvkqp'qh'I qf ô õQ'I qf #Ky km'paxgt'hqti gv'I qw'  
kp'cp{ 'ukwcvkqp0  
"

~.....*Dkuo kncj* 'ku'vj g'gZR tguakp'qh'o cpø'qdlgevægô õQ"  
I qf #I qw'ctg'o { "cko =pqv'vj g'r gqr ng. "pqv'vj g'y qtrf "cpf "  
pqv'ecr tlekqwu'f guktgu0  
"

~.....*Dkuo kncj* 'o gcpu'vj cv'y g'uggm'j gr 'htqo "J ko "cnpg'cpf "  
pqv'htqo "qyj gtu0'  
"

~.....*Dkuo kncj* 'ku'kpf lecvæg'qh'vj g'hcev'vj cv'vj g'eqpvgpv'qh'vj g"  
umt c j 'j cu'dggp'tgxgcnf 'htqo "vj g'I gpguku'qh'Vtwj "  
}o cdf cø/g" c s s ; "cpf 'vj g'Go dqf ko gpv'qh'O gte{ " }o c j ct/g"  
tc o cv 0  
"

### Vj g'y qtf 'õCncj ö

Uqo g'r gqr ng'j cxg'tgi ctf gf "vj g'y qtf "õCncj ö"v'dg'f gtxgf "  
"cdfc " **GnõCncj ö** 'vj g{ø"õ â **Ukj c ö** 'o gcpkpi ö"õ.,ç'htqo  
o gcp'vj g'Tgen'Y qtuj kr r gf "Dgkpi 'y j q'j cu'cm'vj g'r gthgevqpu0

Qy gtU."j qy gxgt."j cxg'tgi ctf gf 'k'vq'j cxg'dggp'f gtxgf 'htqo "  
'kUJ\U'y kj 'y g'o gcpkpi 'qh'cf qtcvkqp.'mxxg'cpf ö"ö  
co c| go gpv0Vj gtghqtg.'y g'y qtf "öCmj ö"o gcpu'y g'Ucetgf "  
Guugpeg'y j qug'drkui'j cu'cuqwpf gf "cpf 'hcuekpcvfg "cm0  
"

"ö ö'Mj qf cö"qtö"ö ö'K'o wgidg'pqvfg 'y cv'HYk ctf  
öMj qf cxcpf ö"öI qf ö'kp'Rgtukcp+'ku'pqv'c'r gthgev'tcpurvkqp"qh"  
"ö ö'y g'y qtf "öCmj ö"dgecwug"öMj qf cö"qtki kpcvYgZqo  
ömj wf c{ö'y j kej 'ku'vgtö gf 'kp'r j kquqr j { "cu'y g'P geguuct { "  
Dgkpi "y cld'cn'y wwf j 'y j kg'y g'y qtf "öMj qf cxcpf ö"cuq"  
o gcpu'öQy pgtö0Hqt"gzco r ng.'kp'y g'Rgtukcp'rkgtcwtg.'y g'uc{."  
ömj qf cxcpf /g'nj cpgj ö"vq"o gcp"öqy pgt"qh'y g'j qwugö0  
"

Vj g'o gcpkpi "öqy pgtö"qt "öpgeguuct { "dgkpi ö'hcmu'uj qt v'qh"  
eqpxg{ kpi 'y g'o gcpkpi 'qh"öCmj ö0öCmj ö"o gcpu'y g'Guugpeg"  
y cv'ku'y qt y { "qh'mxxg'cpf 'y qtuj kr "dgecwug'K'r quuguugu'cm'y g"  
r gthgevkpu0  
"

Kp'y g'S wtæp."cr r tqzko cvgn{ "qpg'j wpf tgf 'P co gu'qh'I qf 'j cxg"  
dggp"o gpvkqpgf."co qpi 'y j kej "öCmj ö"ku'y g'o quv"  
eqo r tgj gpukxg"qpg0Kp'r tkpek r g."gcej "qh'y g'P co gu'qh'I qf "  
r qkpw'vq"qpg'qh'I ku'Cwtkdwgu."cpf 'pqv'lwuv"qpg'uki p"cpf "  
u{o dqnhqt'I qf 0'  
"

Vj g'pco gu'qh'kpf kxf wenu'ctg'f kxgtug0Uqo g'pco gu'ctg'qpn{ "  
u{o dqnu'cpf "ctg'kp'pq'y c{ "eqo r cvkdr'g'y kj 'y g'ej ctcevgt"qh'y g"  
r gtuqp'kp's wguvkqp=kp'hcev."qpgau'pco g'ku'uqo g'ko gu'tgr wi pcpv"  
vq"qpgau'ej ctcevgt'uwej "cu'c'hct'y j qug'pco g'ku' c

c

\_\_\_\_\_ "Kp'y g'tcf kxqpu." ; ; "

pco gu'qh'I qf 'j cxg'dggp"o gpvkqpgf 'y j kej "ctg'f guetkdgf "cu"  
Cuo cø'cn' wpc"} y g'Dguy'P co gu; "cpf 'k'ku'ucvfg 'y cv'cp{ qpg"  
y j q'y qwf 'r tc{ "vq'I qf 'y kj 'y gug'P co gu."j ku'tgs wguv'uj cm'dg"  
i tcpvfg [Q459](#) "Cpf 'kp'y g'F wæø'Lcy uj cp'Medk."y g'ecm'qp"

I qf 'y kj 'c'vj qwucpf 'P co gu'cpf 'C wtkdwgu0

"

Vj g'r tgugpeg"qh'vj g'y qtf u."ōtc o cpö"}Cm/dgpghegpy "cpf "  
ōtc kō ö")Cm/o gtekwj "chwgt'vj g'y qtf "ōCmj ö'uki pkkgu'vj cv'  
o cp'eqo o gpegu'j ku'y qtmly kj 'j qr g'hqt 'f kxkg'hcxqt "cpf "  
o gte{"cpf "eqpukf gtu'I qf "cu'vj g'uqwteg"qh'cm'j qr gu'cpf "  
o gteku0

"

Dgi kppkpi "cp'cevqpp'y kj "gZR tguukapu"qh'o gte{"uki pkkgu'vj cv'  
vj g'f kxkg'hqwpf cvkpp'cpf "dcuku'ku'cpej qtgf "qp'o gte{"cpf "  
i tceg."cpf 'k'ku'qpn{"hvkpi 'hqt'o cp'vq'uggm'cuukvcppeg'htqo 'vj g'  
Hqwpvckpj gcf "qh'O gte{0

"

Tc o cp'ku'c'pco g'gzenwukxg'hqt'I qf "dgecwug'k'ku'qpn{"J ku'  
dgpghegpeg'y j lej "ku'wpxgtucn"cm/gpeqo r cuukpi "cpf "  
r gtr gwcr0Qvj gtu'gkj gt'j cxg'pq'dgpghegpeg"}tc o c j ; "qt'y j cv'  
vj g{"j cxg'ku'pqv'cm/gpeqo r cuukpi 0k'cf f kxkg.'kh'qvj gtu'y qwf "  
gxgt'i kxg'uqo gjv kpi . 'k'ku'dgecwug'vj g{"gZR gev'y qtrf n{"qt"  
qvj gty qtrf n{"tgy ctf u="vj g{"i kxg'i tcuu'kp"qtf gt'vq'i gv'o km#

"

Tgi ctf kpi 'vj g'y qtf u."ōct/tc o cpö"cpf "ōct/tc kō ö."y g'uj cm'  
gndqtcw"qp'vj go 'wvf gt'vj g'xgtug."ōct/tc o cpkø/tc kō ö0

"

**ōCn'j co f wknkj ö')Cml' t clug'dgnpi u'vq'Cn'j ;**

"

Vj g'y qtf u."ōo cfc .ō'ōuj wnt.ō'cpf "ō cof ö'j cxg'kf gpvkcni'  
o gcplkpi u."dw'gcej "qh'vj go "cnuq'j cu'ku'qy p'r ctvkwnt"  
o gcplkpi 0Hqt'kpuvcppeg."vj g'y qtf "ōo cfc ö'o gcpu'ōvq'r tckugö"  
tgi ctf nguu"qh'y j gjv gt'vj g'r tckug'ku'y qtv {"dcugf "qp'hrcwgt {"qt"  
uqo gjv kpi "wpy qtv {"qt'y j gjv gt"qp"ceeqwpv'qh'qpgau"  
gzegmgpegu."hgct."eqxgvqwpvguu."dgi wknkpi ."qt'kpi tcvkvpq0

"

Vj g'y qtf "ōuj wnt"ö'o gcpu'i tcvkwf g'hqt'vj g'i tceg"cpf 'hcxqt"  
i kxgp'd{"qvj gtu'vq'uqo gqpg0k'vj g'y qtf "ō ö'j qy gxgt."cr ctv'  
htqo "i tcvkwf g'cpf 'vj cpnu."cpqvj gt'o gcplkpi 'ku'rcvqv'cpf 'vj cv'ku'  
y qtuj kr 0I tcvkwf g'cpf 'vj cpnu'vq'vj g'gzvqv'qh'y qtuj kr "ku"  
ō cof ö0J gpeg.'vq'gZR tguu"ōo cfc ö'cpf "ōuj wnt"ö'vq'qvj gtu'ku'  
r gto kuukdrg."dw'ō cof ö'ku'gzenwukxg'hqt'I qf "dgecwug'J g'ku'vj g'  
Qpn{"Qpg'y qtv {"qh'y qtuj kr 0

"

ōCn' cof wknkj ö'ku'hqmgy gf "d{"hqw'f guetkr vkpu'qh'I qf <

ōtcdd'ēn-ēno kp.ō'ōct/tc o cp.ō'ōct/tc kō .ō'cpf "ōo crnk'  
{cy o kf/fkpō'y j lej 'kpf kcvg'yj cv'qp'ceeqwpv'qh'yj gug'f kxkpg"  
hexqtu'cpf 'i tcpf gwt."o cp'j cu'vq'gzt guu'ō cof'ō'vq'I qf 0Dw'  
dghqtg'cm'yj gug'f guetkr vkqpu."yj g'y qtf "ōrncj ö"} dgmipi kpi "vq"  
Cncj ; 'cr r gctu0K'ō gcpu'yj cv'ō cof'ō'ku'uqrgn{ 'hqt "J ko "cpf "cu"  
J g'ku'yj g'Qpn{ 'Qpg'y qtvj { "qh'ō cof'ō'yj qug'f guetkr vkqpu'ecp"  
cnuq'dg'cuwo gf "gxgp'kh'yj g{ 'j cf "pqv'cr r gctgf "chvty ctf 0'  
"

" " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " "

"  
Kl{ qwt "g{ gu'ctg'iqewulpi "qp'yj g'dgpgxqrgpeg'qh'yj g'Ht kgpf."  
yj gp'f'qw'ctg'w'pf gt 'yj g'lgwgt "qh'f' qwt 'ugrh'pqv'w'pf gt 'yj g'dqpf "qh'  
yj g'Ht kgpf 0"  
"

**ōTcdd'ēn-ēno kpō'}Nqtf 'qh'cm'yj g'Y qtrf u**

"  
I qf "ku'yj g'Nqtf "qh'cm'yj g'y qtrf u0J g'ku'yj g'Nqtf "qh'yj cvxgt'ku"  
kp'yj g'j gcxgpu'cpf 'yj g'gctvj "cpf 'y j cvxgt'ku'dgvy ggp'yj go <  
"

" · ãââä äæ â ä ää · "

"  
ōVj g'Nqtf 'qh'yj g'j gcxgpu'cpf 'yj g'gctvj 'cpf 'y j cvxgt'ku'  
dgvy ggp 'yj go [ö145:](#) "  
"

Cpf  
"

" · áæää · äää

ōJ g'ku'yj g'Nqtf 'qh'cm'yj kpi [u0145:](#)  
"

J cf tcv':Crik'\*:ē+'uc{ u'cdqw'yj g'kpwtr tgcvkqp'qh'ō-ēno kpō<  
· · ·

Vj cv'ku."J g'ku'yj g'Nqtf "qh'yj g'kpcpkō cvg'qdlgevu'cpf 'yj g"  
cpkō cnu."yj g'rkxkpi "cpf "pqp/rkxkpi 'yj kpi u0  
"

Cncj qwi j 'kp'yj g'S wtæp'uqo gvko gu'ō-ēno kpō'tghgtu'vq'j wo cp"  
dgkpi u."kp"o quv'ecugu'ō-ēno ö'tghgtu'vq'etgcwtgu'y j krg"  
ō-ēno kpō'r qkpw'vq'cm'etgcwtgu0K'ecp'dg'yj wu'w'pf gtuxqqf "yj cv"  
J g'ku'yj g'Nqtf "qh'yj g'gpvktg'etgcvkqp'cpf 'yj cv'y j cv'uqo g"  
dgnkxgf 'f wtkpi 'yj g'r tg/Kuro ke'r gtkqf "qh'ki pqtcepg"}{cy o "  
cn'lcj kkl{cj ; 'cpf "co qpi "uqo g'pcvkqpu'yj cv'yj gtg'ku'c'f kunkpev"

i qf "hqt"gxgt { "v{r g"qt"nkp f qo "qh"etgcwtgu'ku'c'hcng'kf gc0

I qf "j cu'f gvgto kpgf "vj g"eqwtug"qh'i tqy vj "cpf 'r gthgevkqp"qh'cm' etgcwtgu'chgt"etgcvkpi "vj go "cpf "vj g'f kxkpg'pwtwtg'ku'vj g'uco g" eqwtug"cu'vj cv'qh'f kxkpg'i wkf cpeg00 Qwt "Nqt f 'ku'J g'y j q' i cxg" gxgt { vj kpi 'ku'et gc vkqp'cpf "vj gp' i wkf gf 'k0 [1462](#) 'K'ku'J g'y j q' vwi j v'vj g'j' qpg { dgg'y j kej 'r ncpv'vq'uwen0'K'ku'J g'y j q' vwi j v' vj g'cpv'j qy "vq'r tguqtxg'ku'y kpgt'tguqtegu0J g'j' cu'etgcvgf "vj g' j wo cp'dqf { 'kp'uwej "c'y c { "vj cv'k'ku'cwqo cvkcmf "

[ gu.'uwej "c'I qf 'ku'y qt vj { "qh'r tckug"cpf "i tcvkwf g0Qpg"qh'vj g' r gewkct'ej ctcevgtkukcu'qh'o cp'ku'vj cv'j g'cr r tgekvgu'dgcwv{ . " r gthgevkqp"cpf "ngi cpeg."cpf "gzt tguugu'i tcvkwf g'hqt "hcxqtu"cpf " i qqf pguu0I qf . "vj g'Gzcnngf . "ku'y qt vj { "qh'r tckug"qp"ceeqwpv'qh' J ku'Dgcwv{ "cpf "Rgthgevkqp."cpf "J g'ku'y qt vj { "qh'dgkpi "vj cpngf " dgecwug"qh'J ku'i qqf pguu'cpf "hcxqtu0

Qh'eqwtug."vq'dg'i tcvghwv'vq'I qf 'ku'pqv'kpeqpukvpgpv'y kj " gzt tguukpi "vj cpnu'vq'r qqr ng'r tqxkf gf "vj cv'k'ku'vj g'eqo o cpf "qh' I qf "cpf "kp'vj g'y c { "qh'I qf 0Cmj qwi j "cp { qpg"ecp'uj qy "j ku' cr r tgekvkqp'hqt"qvj gtu'kp'f kxgtug'y c { u.'kp'tgcrkv{ "j g'ku'r tckukpi " vj g'Uqwtg"cpf "Hqwpckpj gcf 0

0Tcdd'cn'εno kpö'o gcpu'vj cv'vj g'tgrvkvpuj kr "dgvy ggp'I qf " cpf "vj g'etgcwtgu'ku'c'r gtr gwen'cpf "enqg/mpkv'tgrvkvpuj kr 0

0Tcdd'cn'εno kpö'o gcpu'vj cv'vj gtg'ku'vj g'r quukdkkv{ "qh'i tqy vj " cpf "tckkpi "hqt"cn0P qv'qpn{ "vj g'i qqf "dw'vj g'dcf "cnuq"dgpgkv' htqo "vj g'f kxkpg'hcxqtu00 Vq"vj gug'cpf "vq'vj qugô vq"cm'Y g" gzvpgf 0 [1463](#)

I qf "uc { u<0Y g'cuukv'cm'cpf "j cxg'r tqxkf gf "vj g'i tqwvf "hqt"cm' uq'vj cv'gcej 'r gtuqp"eqwrf "cwckp'y j cvxgt'cko "j g'j' cu0'Ukpeg" vj g'y qtrf "ku'vj g'cdqf g'qh'r tqj kdkkqp"cpf "qduvcengu.'k'ku'pcwten' vj cv'pqv'gxgt { qpg'ecp'cwckp'j ku'qt'j gt'i qcn0

0Tcdd'cn'εno kpö'o gcpu'vj cv'I qf 'ku'dqvj "vj g'Twgt"cpf "vj g' O cpci gt"qh'etgcvkqp0

'tcdk{ cö'y j kej ö"ö ö"Vj g'y qtf "0tcdö ]gXYtkxgf "htqo "gkj gt o gcpu'0qpg'y j q'dguqy u'i tqy vj "cpf "tckkpi ö."qt'htqo " 0tcdöcö'y j kej "o gcpu'0qy pgtö0I qf 'ku'vj g'Qy pgt"qh'vj g'y qtrf "







ugcrgf . "cv'j cv'r qkpv."j g'y km'hggnc'cpf "f kuegtp'vj g'f kxkpg"  
uqxgtgki pv' 'y gm'hqt."j g'uj cm'dg"cf f tguugf . "vj wu<ö Vq'y j qo "  
f qgu'vj g'uqxgt gki pv' "dgrapi "vqf c{ Aö 146; "Y j gp"o cp'y qwf "  
lwuv'qr gp'j ku'g'gu."j g'y km'uc{ <ö Vq'Cmcj . "vj g'Qpg."vj g"  
Cm'rctco qwpvö 1472

Vj g'r tc{ kpi "r gtuqp'y j q'tgekgu"gxgt { f c{ . "öI qf "vj g'O cuvgt"qh"  
vj g'F c{ "qh'T gvtkdwkqpö"eny c{ u'tgo go dgtu'vj g'F c{ "qh"  
T guwttgevkp"cpf "T genqpkpi 0Dghqtg'f qkpi "y j cvxgt'y qtmj g"  
kpv'pf u'vq'f q."j g'htuv'vj kpmi'cdqw'vj g'dqqm'qh'cee'qwpw'qp'vj g"  
F c{ "qh'T gvtkdwkqp0

**Vj g'Ctcdle'y qtf 'öf kpo**

Vj g'Ctcdle'y qtf "öf kpo"j cu'xctkqwu'o gc'pki u<

30öF kpo'ku'vj g'f kxkpg'icy "cpf "uj ctkej ."cu'vj g'J qn' "S wtæp"  
uc{ u<ö kpf ggf . 'y kj "Cmcj 't grki kqp'ku'Kuro ö 1473

40öF kpo'ku'f ggf "cpf "qdgf kpeg."cu'vj g'J qn' "S wtæp"ucvgu."  
vj wu<ö }Qprf j "gzenukxg'hc kj "ku'y qt vj { "qh'Cmcj ö 1474

50öF kpo'cu'cee'qwpv'cpf "t gvtkdwkqp."cu'vj ku'pqdrg'xgtug"  
r tqerko u<ö O cuvgt "qh'vj g'F c{ "qh'T gvtkdwkqpö

Qpg"qh'vj g'pco gu'qh'vj g'F c{ "qh'T guwttgevkp'ku'ö{ cy o "  
cf/f kpo0Vj cv'ku."vj g'f c{ "qh'r wpluj o gpv'cpf "tgy ctf . "lwuv'cu'vj g"  
J qn' "S wtæp"pcttcvgu'cdqw'vj qug'y j q'f gp{ "vj g'F c{ "qh"  
T guwttgevkp<ö Vj g{ "cum"=Y j gp'y km'dg"vj g'F c{ "qh"  
T gvtkdwkqpAö 1475 "Qt."k'f guetkdkpi "vj cv'f c{ "vj g'S wtæp"uc{ u<

· æâ ßä áää àä ääää ââö ää äää äää ä  
· ääää

öCi clp.'y j cv'y kntlj qy {qw'y j cv'vj g'F c{ "qh'T gvtkdwkqp'kuA"  
K'ku'c'f c{ 'y j gp'pq'lwrl'y km'dg'qh'c'p{ 'cxc'kvtq'c'p qj gt 'lwrl'  
cpf 'cmlëqo o cpf 'vj cv'f c{ 'y km'dgrapi 'vq'Cmcj ö 1476

öO cuvgt "qh'vj g'F c{ "qh'T gvtkdwkqpö"ku'c'y ctpkpi "cpf "c"  
ecwkqpö Q'r tc{ kpi "qpg#Uctkpi "vqf c{ . "vj km'qh'vqo qttqy ="  
vj g'f c{ "y j gp"öP gkj gt 'y gcnj "pqt 'ej kf t gp'y km'cxc'kro 1477



pqv'ugg'j ko ugrh'cmppg'd{ 'y kmpki 'qh'j ko ugrh'cmppg0  
"

Tcyj gt."cu'kh'tgr tguv'vpi 'cm'lo qpqvj gkuu."j g'ku'uc{ kpi <ōQ"  
I qf #Kcmppg'co 'pqv'f gugtxkpi 'cpf 'y qtvj { 'vq'j cxg'c"  
o gtkqtqwu'y qtuj kr 0Uq."Kj cxg'lqkpgf 'y g'qvj gt'O wurko u'cpf "  
y g'f q'y qtuj kr 'cpf 'cf qtg'l qw'vqi gj gt0Kco 'pqv'cmppg=tcyj gt."  
cm'qh'wu'uggm'cuukv'peg'htqo 'l qw0Vj gtghqtg.'r tc{ gt'kp"  
r tkpek'rg'o wuv'dg'uckf 'kp'eqpi tgi cvkqp."cpf 'kpf kxkf wcn'r tc{ gt"  
dgmipi u'vq'yj g'pgz'v'uci g0  
"

Vj g'r tgegf kpi 'xgtugu'i cxg'wu'yj gqtgv'ecni'o qpqvj gkuo " }xy kfj "  
cpf 'y g'r tqr gt'eqi pkkqp'qh'I qf.'y j gt'gcu'yj ku'xgtug'f ku'wauyu"  
f gxq'v'qpcn'cpf 'r tce'v'ecni'xy kf 0Vj cv'ku.'y g'uj qwf 'pqv'qpn' "  
tgeqi pk'g'I qf 'kp'J ku'Qpgpguu."dw'y g'uj qwf 'cnuq.'kp'r tce'v'eg."  
y qtuj kr 'J ko 'cmppg'cpf 'y g'uj qwf 'dg'o qpqvj gku0Y j { 'uj qwf "  
{ qw'cdcpf qp'I qf 'y j q'ku'yj g'cm'dgpgh'egpv.'cm'o gtekhwn "  
Uqxgtgki p.'cpf 'O cuvgt.'cpf 'uwdlgev' { qwtugr'h'vq'yj g'ugt'xkwf g'qh'  
qvj gtuA"  
"

Dg'yj g'ugt'xcpv'qh'I qf 'cmppg.'cpf 'pqv'yj g'ugt'xcpv'qh'yj g'Y guv'qt "  
yj g'Gcu.'pqv'yj g'ugt'xcpv'qh'i qf 'cpf 'uk'xgt.'cpf 'pqv'yj g'ugt'xcpv'  
qh'yj g'w'ij wu0l qwf q'pqv'yj cxg'gxgp'yj g'tki j v'vq'ugt'xg'cpf "  
qdg{ 'y g'tki j wqwu'gzegr v'kp'ecugu'y j gtg'I qf 'i kxgu' { qw'yj g "  
r gto kuukqp'qt'eqo o cpf 0Hqt 'gzco r rg.'tgi ctf kpi 'J ku'Rtqr j gv."  
I qf 'uc{ u<ōY j qgxt 'qdg{ u'yj g'Cr quwrg'egt v'kpn' 'qdg{ u "  
Cmcj 0i 147; "Vj cv'ku.'kh'y g'qdg{ 'qwt'hc'yj gt'cpf 'o qvj gt.'k'ku"  
dgecwug'I qf 'eqo o cpf u'wu'vq'f q'uq'cpf 'kp'f qkpi 'uq.'y g'ctg"  
cewcm' { qdg{ kpi 'J ko 0  
"

D{ 'y g'f k'w'v'g'qh't'gcuqp.'o cp'o wuv'ceegr v'ugt'xkwf g'vq'I qf "  
qpn' { dgecwug'y g'j wo cp'dgkpi u'ctg'kp'ixg'y kj 'r gthge'v'kqp'cpf "  
kp'pggf 'qh'i tqy yj 'cpf 'pqwt'kuj o gpv0I qf 'ku'cnuq'yj g "  
go dqf ko gpv'qh'cm'r gthge'v'kqpu'cpf 'y g'Nqtf 'qh'cm'dgkpi u0Ki'y g "  
ctg'kp'pggf 'qh'dgp'gxq'rgpeg'cpf 'chge'v'kqp.'yj gp'J g'ku'yj g "  
cm'dgp'gh'egpv'cpf 'y g'cm'o gtekhwn'cpf 'kh'y g'y qtt { 'cdqw'yj g "  
f ku'cpv'h'w'wtg.'yj gp'J g'ku'yj g'Eqpv'qmg't'cpf 'O cuvgt'qh'yj cv'f c { 0 "  
Uq.'y j { 'uj qwf 'y g'i q'vq'qvj gtu'cpf 'uggm'j gr 'htqo 'yj go A  
"

ōK { cm'pc'xwf ö'o gcpu'yj cv'Kco 'y kj 'y g'r gqr rg.'dw'Kj cxg "  
pq'go q'v'qpcn'c'w'cej o gpv'vq'qvj gt'yj cp'l qw0P gkj gt'f q'Kku'q'w'g "  
o { ugrh'htqo 'y g'eqpi tgi cvkqp'qh'O wurko u'htq'o g'vq'htqi gv "  
l qwt'etgcw'gu'pqt'co 'Kdg'cduqtdgf 'kp'yj g'eqpi tgi cvkqp'yj cv'K "  
y qwf 'cdcpf qp'l qw.'yj g'Etgcv'qt0Tcyj gt.'Kmpqy 'yj cv'yj g'y c { "

vqy ctf 'vj g'Etgcvt'r cuugu'vj tqwi j 'vj g'etgcwtgu0

"

õK{knc'pcuac-þö"o gcpu'vj cv'cmj qwi j 'y g'o cng'wug'qh'vj g'  
ecwugu'cpf "o gcpu'l qw'j cxg'r megf 'kp'etgcvkqp."Kmpqy 'vj cv'vj g'  
ghgevkxgpguu'cpf "ghgekpe{ "qh'gxgt { "ecwug'cpf "o gcpu'ku"  
vj tqwi j "l qwt'j cpf 0l qw'ctg'vj g'Qpg'i kxkpi "ghgev'vq'vj g'ecwug"  
cu'y gm'cu'vj g'Qpg'tgpf gtkpi 'k'hwkng0l qw'dguvqy "ghgev'qp"  
uqo gj kpi "cu'y gm'cu'vcng'cy c { 'ku'ghgev0l qw'y kn'ku'f qo kpcpv'  
qxtg'tcm'rcy u'cpf "pcwtg'ku'uwdlgev'f "vq'l qwt'y kn0

"

õK{knc'pc-dwf ö"o gcpu'vj cv'l qw'cmppg'ctg'y qtvj { "qh'y qtuj kr "  
cpf 'vj cv'y g'y qtuj kr "l qw'pqv'qp"ceeqwpv'qh'hgct "qh'j gm'cpf "  
eqxgvqwapguu'hqt'r ctcf kug+."dw'qw'qh'rxg"cpf "chgevkqp"vq"  
l qw0Y j kej "dgrmxgf " } o c dwl; 'ku'emugt'cpf "o qtg"  
eqo r cuukqpcv'vq'wu'vj cp'l qwA

"

õK{knc'pc-dwf w'y c'k{knc'pcuac-þö"o gcpu'vj cv'k'ku'pgkj gt "  
rtgf gukpcvkqp"} lcdt; 'pqt'F kxkpg'Tguki pcvkqp"} w/hy k ; [Q482](#) "  
Cu'y g'uc { . "õpc-dwf ö" } y g'y qtuj kr ; . 'k'hqmjy u'vj cv'y g'j cxg"  
htgg'y kn'cpf "ukpeg'y g'uc { "õpcuac-þö" } y g'wtp'hqt'j gr ; . 'k'  
o gcpu'vj cv'y g'ctg'pggf { "cpf 'vj cv'cm'chcku'ctg'dg { qpf "qwt"  
eqptqr0

"

õK{knc'pc-dwf w'y c'k{knc'pcuac-þö"o gcpu'vj cv'y g'r gthqto "  
vj g'r tc { gt 'kp'eqpi tgi cvkqp'cpf 'vj cv'y g'O wurko u'ctg'ucpf kpi 'kp"  
qpg'rkpg. 'kp'wpuqp'cpf "uqrkf ctkv { "cu'dtqvj gtu'cpf "gs wcu0

"

õK{knc'pc-dwf ö"o gcpu'Q'I qf #Ktgi ctf "l qw'cu'r tgu'gv'cpf "  
y cvej kpi "qxtg"o g'cpf "uq'Kco "uc { kpi . "

"

õK{knc'"}l qw' ö'hqt'vj g'ugtxcpv'y j q'tgi ctf u'j ko ugh'kp'vj g"  
rtgugpeg'qh'I qf . 'vj g'Gzcngf . 'y kn'dgpghk'uqppgt0

"

Htqo 'vj g'dgi kppkpi "qh'Umcj "cn/Hcvk cj . 'y g'j cxg'dggp'vcmlkpi "  
cdqwl qf "kp'vj kf 'r gtuqp."dw'kp'vj ku'r ctv'y g'ctg'cf f tguukpi "  
J ko 'kp'vj g'ugeqpf 'r gtuqp"\*k{knc'"}l qw' +0kpkcm { . 'y g'ctg"  
ces wckpvgf 'y kj "I qf "cpf 'rkwg'd { 'rkwg'y g'dgi kp'vq'tgcej "  
vqy ctf "J ko ugh'0Cpf 'k'ku'pqv'qpn { "qpeg'dw'tcyj gt."cu'vj g"  
eqpxgtucvkqp'y kj "qpgøi'dgrmxgf 'ku'uy ggv'cpf 'r ngcucpv.'y g'f q"  
tgr gc'vj g'cf f tguu."õk{knc'ö"}l qw' \*y keg+0

"

Q'I qf #Cmj qwi j 'y qtuj kr 'ku'kpewo dgpv'wr qp'wu.'kp"  
y qtuj kr r kpi 'y g'ctg'cnuq'kp'pggf "qh'l qwt'j gr <

"

" ·ã·ââîâê ââäâä ä ä ä

"

õY g'y qwif 'j cxg'p'gxgt 'dggp 'i wlf gf 'j cf 'p'qv'cncj 'i wlf gf "  
wüü]483\_

"

Vj qwi j 'vq'J ko "cmppg'f'q'y g'wtp'hqt"j grr ."uggnkpi "cuukucpeg"  
htqo "qyj gt 'yj cp'J ko "ku'r gto kuukdr'g'r tqxkf gf 'yj cv'k'ku'd { "J ku"  
ngcxg0Hqt "gzco r ng. "o cp'uggmu'yj g'cuukucpeg"qh'j ku'qy p"  
wcrpau. "hcewukgu'cpf "o kpf. "yj ku'ku'p'qv'tgr wi pcpv'vq' 'yj g"  
r tkpek r g'qh'wcy kf 0I qf "J ko ugrh'yj wu'eqo o cpf u'wu'vq"  
'dgecwug'ihg k Jh ci heqqr gtcvkqp"cpf ô õ õô eqqr gtcvkqp  
cuukucpeg'ku'p'qv'r quukdr0'

"

J cf tcv'=:Cnk\*æ +uckf "vq'c'egtvc'p'r gtuqp'y j q'y cu'r tc { kpi. "õQ"  
I qf #F q'p'qv'o cng'o g'kp"pggf "qh'r gqr ngö<õVj ku'ku'p'qv'c"  
eqttgev'ugpv'peg0k'p'ugcf. "{ qw'uc { .":Q'I qf #F q'p'qv'o cng'o g'kp"  
pggf "qh'dcf 'r gqr ngø'dgecwug'ihg'y kj qw'eqqr gtcvkqp"cpf "  
cuukucpeg'ku'ko r quukdr0'

"

Cp { qpg'y j q'y qwif "ukpegtgn { "uc { . "õK { cnc 'pc -dwf .õ"j cu'pq"  
o qtg'ugpug'qh'r tkf g. "xcpkx { "cpf "gi qkuo. "cpf "j g'ku'qdgkucpv'cpf "  
uwdugt'xk'p'v'vq' 'yj g'f'kxk'p'g'eqo o cpf u0J g'mpqy u'yj cv'ukpeg'I qf "  
j cu'dguv'qy gf "uq'o wej "i tceg'wr qp'j ko. "yj g'dguv'qh"  
uwo kuukxgpguu'o wuv'dg'uj qy p'kp'J ku'r tgugpeg0'

"

J g'y qwif "ucpf 'ikng'cp"cdunwng'ugt'xcpv'kp'ht'qp'v'qh'j ku"  
Cduqnrwg'O cuvgt'cpf "j wo dn { "uc { . "õKco "yj g'ugt'xcpv'cpf "I qw"  
ctg'yj g'O cuvgt0Kj cxg'p'q'q'f { "gnug"gzegr v [ qw0Dw [ qwj cxg"  
o cp { "qyj gtu'er ctv'htqo "o g0 [ qw'ctg'pggf nguu'qh'o { "y qtuj kr 0'  
Qp' 'yj g'eqpv'tct { . "Kco "cdunwngn { "kp'pggf "qh [ qwt "i tceg'cpf "  
i gpgtqukv { . "cpf "Kj cxg'vq'wtp'vq [ qw'hqt "j grr "cny c { u0

"

õKj f kpcu/ukt cv'eno wucs ko õ'jI wlf g'wu'qp'vj g'Uvtckj j v'  
Rcvj ;

"

Vj g'ectexcp'qh'etgcvkqp'ku'eqpuwcpw { "o qxkpi "vqy ctf "I qf. "yj g"  
Gzcngf <õVqy ctf 'J ko 'ku'yj g'tgwtpö]484\_ "cpf "o cp'ku'cnuq"  
gpf gcxqt'kpi "cpf "o qxkpi <õ [ qw'ctg'hc'dqt'kpi 'vqy ctf 'I qwt "  
Nqt f ö]485\_ "cpf "kp"gxgt { "o qxgo gpv. "yj gtg'ku'qpn { "qpg'utckj j v"  
r cvj "cpf "cm'qyj gt'r cvj u'ctg'f g'xkcpv0Kuro "j cu'cnuq'f gwto kpgf "  
dqy "yj g'r cvj "cpf "i wlf g'hqt "yj ku'o qxgo gpv. "ur gekhgf "yj g"

f gukpcvkqp."cpf "i kxgp"o cp"vj g"o gcpu"qh'y c{ hctkpi 0Cpf "k'ku"  
wu'y j q"j cxg"vq"ej qqug'y j lej "y c{ "vq"vtcxgtug0  
"

I qf "j cu'gpf qy gf "vj g'f guktg'ht"i tqy vj ."r gthgevkqp"cpf "vj g"  
s wguv'ht"vtwj "kp"vj g'f gr vj "qh'vj g'uqwn'cpf "vj g'pcwtcn'  
f kur qukkqp"qh'gxgt{ "j wo cp'dgkpi 0K'vj g{ "ctg'pwtwtgf "kp"vj g"  
rki j v'qh'vj g'vgej kpi u'qh'vj g'r tqr j gwu"\*-ε+."vj ku'f guktg'cpf "  
gpf gcxqt"y km'gctp"vj g'ur gekn'hcxqt"qh'I qf <ōCul'ht "vj qug'y j q"  
ctg'jtki j w{ ;'l wlf gf.'J g'gpj cpegu'vj ght 'l wlf cpeg0 [1486](#)  
"

Vj g'S wtæp"vcmi'cdqw'vy q"v{r gu'qh'i wkf cpeg0Qpg'ku"  
etgcvkqpcni wkf cpeg"}j kfc{cvg'vcmj kpk "uwej "cu'vj g'i wkf cpeg"  
gpf qy gf "vj g"j qpg{dgg'cdqw'j qy "vq"uwem'vj g'pgevct"qh'hmj gtu"  
cpf "j qy "vq"o cmg"j qpg{0Vj g'qyj gt"v{r g'qh'i wkf cpeg'ku"  
tgrki kquw'i wkf cpeg"}j kfc{cvg'vcmj tk-kj "y j lej "ku'ur gekhe"vq"  
j wo cp'dgkpi u'cpf "k'tghgtu"vq"vj g'kpwtwekqpu'qh'vj g'f kxkpg"  
r tqr j gwu"\*-ε+0  
"

**Y j lej 'qpg'ku'vj g'Ust cki j v'Rcvj 'jUk cv'CrO wuws ko ;A**

Vj g'y qtf "ō k c ö"y j lej "j cu'dggp"o gpvkqpgf "kp"vj g'S wtæp"o qtg"  
vj cp'62'vko gu'o gcpu'c'r cvj "vj cv'ku'r gto cpgpv.'hwo kpqwu'cpf "  
y kf g0Vj gtg'ctg'pwo gtqwu'r cvj u'kp"vj g'rhg"qh'o cp"qpg"qh'y j lej "  
j cu'vq"ej qqug<  
"

Vj g'r cvj "qh'qpgau'f guktgu="vj g'r cvj "qh'r gqr ngau'kpenkpcvkqpu="vj g"  
r cvj "qh'vj g'xij wu="vj g'r cvj "qh'qwt"cpeguqtu"cpf "vj g"  
r tgf geguqtu'kp'vgtu u'qh'gij ple"cpf 'tcekn'hcpcvlekuo u="vj g'r cvj "  
qh'ucvple'kpukpwcvkqpu="vj g'wpej ctvgf 'r cvj u="cpf 'hpcm{ ."vj g"  
r cvj "qh'I qf "cpf "vj g'f kxkpg'uckpvu0  
"

K'ku'pcwtcn'vj cv'vj g'r gtuqp'y j q'dgrkxgu'kp'I qf "y qwf "ej qqug"  
vj g'r cvj "qh'I qf "cpf "vj g'f kxkpg'uckpvu'cmjg'dgecwug"vj ku'r cvj "  
j cu'o gtku'y j lej "vj g'qyj gt'r cvj u'f q'pqv'r quuguu<  
"

.....Vj g'ustcki j v'r cvj "ku'vj g'uj qtvguvtqwg'dgwy ggp'vy q"  
r qkpvu0Uq."vj ku'ku'vj g'hcuvgu'vy c{ "vq"cttkxg"cv'vj g'f gukpcvkqp0  
"

.....Vj g'f kxkpg'r cvj "ku'r gto cpgpv0K'ku'eqpvtct{ "vq"qyj gt"  
r cvj u'y j lej "ej cpi g'gxgt{ f c{ "ceeqtf kpi "vq"qpgau'f guktgu'qt"  
vj g'f guktgu'qh'qyj gtu0  
"



.....Vj gtg'ku'qpn{ 'qpg'y c { 'dgy ggp'vy q'r qkpw=vy gtg'ku'qpn{ "  
utcki j v'r cyj 0Qvj gt'r cyj u'ctg'f khtgtpv'kp'qpg'y c { "qt "  
cpqyj gt0 "  
"

.....K'ku'yj g'egtckp'cpf 'j cto nguu'r cyj 0K'ku'eqvtct { 'vq'qyj gt "  
r cyj u'y j gtg'o cp'ku'cny c { u'w'pf gt 'yj g'yj tgcv'qh'r gtf kkp0 "  
"

.....Vj ku'ku'yj g'y c { 'yj cv'ngcf u'vq'yj g'f gukpcvkqp. 'k00'yj g "  
r ngcuwtg'qh'I qf. 'kp'yj kej 'yj gtg'ku'pq'f ghgcv'cpf 'hckwtg0 "  
"

.....Vj g'utcki j v'r cyj 'ku'yj g'y c { 'qh'I qf <ōkpf ggf 'b { 'Nqtf "  
**ku'qp'c'latckij v'r cyj 0**[487](#) "  
"

.....Vj g'utcki j v'r cyj 'ku'yj g'xgt { 'r cyj 'qh'yj g'r tqr j gw'\*:ε+< "  
**ō[ qw'ctg'kpf ggf 'qpg'qh'yj g'er quwgu'qp'c'latckij v' "**  
**rcyj 0**[488](#) "  
"

.....Vj g'utcki j v'r cyj 'ku'yj g'r cyj 'qh'ugt'xkwf g'vq'I qf < "  
**ōY qtuj kr 'O g0Vj ku'ku'c'latckij v'r cyj 0**[489](#) "  
"

.....Vj g'utcki j v'r cyj 'ku'yj g'r cyj 'qh'twuv'cpf 'tgrkpeg"qp "  
I qf <ōCpf 'y j qgxtg'w'ngut'geqwtug'kp 'Cncj 'ku'egtckp'nf "  
**i wlf gf 'vq'c'latckij v'r cyj 0**[48:](#) "  
"

O cp'uj qwf 'wtp'vq'I qf 'hqt'j grr 'kp'ej qqkpi 'yj g'r cyj 'cu'y gm "  
cu'kp'tcxgtkpi 'cpf 'nggr kpi 'qp'yj g'r cyj 0K'ku'lwuv'hkng"cp "  
ngextle'ncō r 'yj cv'uj qwf 'eqpv'kpwqun{ 'tgegkxg'ngextlek'v' 'htqo "  
yj g'o ckp'wqwtg'kp'qtf gt'vq'nggr 'cki j v0Vj wu. 'pqv'qpn{ 'yj g "  
eqo o qp'r gqr ng'dw'cnuq'yj g'r tqr j gw'qh'I qf 'cpf 'yj g'kphcmkdrng "  
Kō co u'\*:ε+ j cxg'vq'r tc { 'vq'I qf 'vq'nggr 'yj go "qp'yj g'utcki j v "  
r cyj 0 "  
"

P qv'qpn{ 'kp'r tc { gt'dw'tcyj gt'kp'cm'eqpf kkp'pu'cpf 'kp'gxgt { "  
vcum'y j gyj gt'k'ku'kp'ej qqkpi 'qpg'au'qeewr cvkqp'qt'htkpf. 'kp "  
o cttkci g'cpf 'kp'uwf lgu."o cp'uj qwf 'cny c { u'r tc { 'vq'I qf 'vq "  
nggr 'j ko "qp'yj g'utcki j v'r cyj 0K'ku'dgecwug'yj gtg'ctg'o cp { "  
ecugu'y j gp'c'egtckp'r gtuqp'j cu'eqttgevdgrkghu'dw'j g'j cu "  
uj qtveqo kpi u'kp'r tceve'eg'cv'vko gu'gxgp'cev'kpi 'vq'yj g'eqvtct { 0 "  
Vj g'utcki j v'r cyj 'ku'yj g'o kff ng'r cyj 'qh'o qf gtcvkqp0Kō co ":Crik "  
\*:ε+'uc { u'< "  
"



"

ōNgh'cpf 'tki j v'ctg'f gxcvkqpu'cpf 'vj g'r cyj "qh'hgrkex\ 'ku'vj g"  
o k f f ng'y c { [06148](#); \_ "'

"

Vj g'utcki j v'r cyj "o gcpu'vq'nggr "cmqah'htqo "cp{ "uqtv'qh"  
ko o qf gtcvkqp"} *htc* ; "cpf 'r tqhki ce{ " } *whtk* ; =pgkj gt "vj g'f gpkcn"  
qh'twj "pqt"gzvgo kuo "kp'twj =pgkj gt 'r tgf gukpcvkqp"} *lctd* ; "  
pqt "F kxkpg" T guki pcvkqp"} *wlyk* ; =pgkj gt "kpf kxkf wcrkuo "pqt"  
eqmgevxxuo =pgkj gt "o gtg'vj gqt { "pqt "o gtg'r tcevek=pgkj gt "  
y qtrf rkpguu'pqt "qyj gty qtrf rkpguu=pgkj gt "pgi rki gpeg"qh'vj g"  
Vtwj " \*I qf +"} *css* ; "pqt "f kutgi ctf "hqt "vj g'r gqr ng"} *njcrs* ; =  
pgkj gt "kpvngewcrkuo "pqt"go qvkpcrkuo =pgkj gt "hqt d k f cpeg"  
qh'i qqf "f ggf u'pqt "r nwi kpi "kpv"ectpcn'f guktgu=pgkj gt "  
ukpi kpguu'pqt "gzvxcxi cpeg=pgkj gt "eqxgvwupguu'pqt "hrcwgt { =  
pgkj gt "hgct'pqt"ko r gwqukv\ =gve0

"

Cu'c'o cwgt "qh'ncev."y g'j cxg'vq'cny c { u'cf qr v'vj g'o k f f ng'r cyj "qh"  
o qf gtcvkqp"kp"dgng'gh'cpf "vj qwi j v'cu'y gm'cu'kp"dgj cxkqt'cpf "  
cevkqp0

"

Kp'o qxkpi "cmqi "vj g'utcki j v'r cyj ."y g'j cxg'vq'cny c { u'uggn'  
cuukucpeg'htqo "I qf "dgecwug'vj ku'r cyj "ku'pcttqy gt "vj cp"c"j ckt"  
cpf "uj ctr gt "vj cp"c"uy qtf ."cpf "gxgt { "o qo gpv."vj gtg'ku'vj g"  
f cpi gt "qh'hcmkpi "f qy p0Vj g'qpg'y j q'y km'r cuu'd { "vj g'utcki j v'  
r cyj "qp'vj g'F c { "qh'T guwtgcvkqp"ku'j g'y j q'f k' "pqv'f gxcv'g'htqo "  
vj g'utcki j v'r cyj "qh'I qf "kp'vj g'y qtrf "y j gyj gt "kp'vj g'hqto "qh"  
kpvngewcn'f gxcvkqpu'qt "r tcevecn'cpf "o qtcn'f gxcvkqpu0

"

Qpg'dgnkxgu'kp'r tgf gukpcvkqp'cpf "cwtkdwgu'vq'I qf "cm'cevkqpu."  
cu'kh'o cp'j cu'pq'tqng'kp'ej ctvki "j ku'qy p'f gukv { "cu'kh'j g'ku"  
y ky qw'eqpvtqn'cpf "y km0Cpf "vj g'qyj gt "qpg'tgi ctf u'j ko ugrh'cu"  
vj g'uqng'cevqt "qh'cm'j ku'f ggf u."eqpukf gtkpi "vj g'j cpf "qh'I qf "cu"  
vkgf 0'

"

Qpg'tgcwu'vj g'j gcxgpn { 'ngcf gtu'cu'eqo o qp'r gqr ng'y j kng'vj g"  
qyj gt "qpg'grgxcv'gu'vj go "vq'vj g'ucvwu'qh'f kxkpkv\ ."eqpukf gtkpi "  
cn'O cuk " \*yj g'Ej tkuv+ \*x +cu'vj g'uqp'qh'I qf ."pc { "I qf "J ko ugrh#

"

Qpg'o ckpvkpu'vj cv'/k'ctcj " } r c { kpi "j qo ci gi "cpf "  
wy cuuwn [1492](#) "ctg'cevu'qh'r qn\ vj gkuo " } *uj km* "y j kng'vj g'qyj gt "  
tguqtu'vq'gxgp'c'tgg'qt'c'y cm#F w'vq'o kur megf "lgenqwu\ ."qpg"  
f qgu'pqv'cmqy "j ku'y kng'vq'i q"qww'qh'vj g'j qwug'y j kng'vj g'qyj gt "



}gz ut go guŵ [1497](#)

"

.....ōDg'p gkj gt 'lqwf 'kp '{qwt 'rtc{gt. 'pqt 'b wto wt 'k. 'dww'  
hqnqy 'c 'b lff rē'eqwt ug'dgwy ggp 'y gūŵ [1498](#)

"

.....ōCpf 'y qug'y j q'ēt g'y kj 'j ko 'ēt g'j ctf 'ci ckw'y g'  
hckj rgu'ēpf 'b gtekwlcō qpi 'y go ugxgūŵ [1499](#)

"

.....ōCpf 'b ckwēkp 'y g'rtc{gt 'ēpf 'i kxg'y g'/cncj ŵ [149:](#) "  
Vj cv'ku. 'nnggr '{qwt 'tgrēkqpuj kr 'y kj "dqj 'y g'Etgcvt"  
{nj crks ; 'd{ 'rtc{ kpi 'vq'J ko "cpf 'y kj 'y g'etgcwtgu"\*r gqr rē+ "  
{o cnj ms ; 'd{ 'i kxkpi "/cncw

"

.....ōCpf 'y qug'y j q'j c xg'hckj 'ēpf 'f q'tkj j wqwu'  
f g g f u ö [149:](#) "Vj cv'ku. 'dqj 'hckj "cpf "eqpxēkq"qh'y g"  
j gctv. 'cpf 'tkj j wqwu'f ggf u'ēpf "dgj c xkqt "ctg'tgs wkt gf 0

"

.....Cmj qwi j 'y g'S wtēp'uc { u. "ōCpf 'f q'l qqf 'vq'y g"  
rctgpwö [14: 2](#) "kp'cpqj gt 'r rēg'k'ucvgu"qp'y g'eqvtct { <  
ō\*Dw'k'ij g{ 'wti g' {qw'vq'ēuet kdg'vq' O g'ēu'rt vpgt 'y cv'q'h'  
y j kēj '{qw'j c xg'p q'hpqy r g f i g. + 'y gp 'f q'p qv'hdg{ "  
y j go ö [14: 3](#)

"

.....ōDg'y kpguū'ht 'y g'lc ng'q'h' Cncj . 'gxgp 'k'k'ij qwif "  
dg'ci ckw' {qwt ugxgūŵ [14: 4](#) "cpf "ōCpf 'k'nlhggkpi 'ht 'c "  
r gqr rē'ij qwif 'p g x g t 'h g c f '{q w 'v q 'd g 'w p h c k ŵ [14: 5](#)

"

.....Qp'y g'pki j v'qh':Cuj wtcø'kō co "cn'J wuc { p '\*:ē + 'y cu"  
rtc { kpi 'kōkō cvgn { 'vq'I qf "cu'y gm'cu'uj ctr gpkpi "j ku'uy qtf #

"

.....Vj g'r ki tko u'qh'y g'J qwug'qh'I qf "ctg'rtc { kpi "qp'y g"  
Fc { "qh':Ctchj "cpf 'y g'pki j v'r tgegf kpi 'y g'Hgcuv'qh"  
Ucetk'kēg"} -f 'c'n/s wtdcp; . "dw'qp'y g'fc { "qh'y g'hgcuv'y g{ "  
j c x g 'v q 'i q 'v q 'y g 'u r e w i j v g t j q w u g 'c p f 'h c o k r c t k g 'y j g o u g x g u '  
y kj "dmqf #

"

.....Cpf 'h'kpcmf . "Kurco 'ku'pqv'qpg/f ko gpukqpcn'cpf 'j cu'pqv'  
hqewugf "qp'qpn { "qpg'cur gev'y j krg'pgi rgev'kpi "qj gtu0Tc'y gt. "  
k'j cu'r ckf "cwgpvkqp'vq'cm'y g'f ko gpukqpu'qh'rk'g'k'p'c"  
dcrcpegf "o c p p g t 0

"





"

Hqt'vj go .k'vo cngu'pq'f khtgpeg'y j gyj gt'vj g'r tqr j gwu'qt'vj g'  
xi j wu'ctg'twki 0Y j cv'ku'ko r qtcpv'hqt'vj go 'ku'vj cv'vj g{'rkxg'  
k'p'o cvgtkn'leqo hqtv'cpf "gcug=cpf{ qpg'y j q'rkngu'o c{'twrg0Vj ku'  
ku'vj g'i tqwr "qh'vj g'o kui wkf gf "qpgu'dgecwug'vj g{'j cxg'pqv'  
ej qugp'c'ur gekhe'y c{'hqt'vj go ugrxgu0

"

Vj ku'xgtug. "õ ktc "cmfj kpc'cp-εo w"-εnc{j ko "  
i j c{tkno ci j wdk'-εnc{j ko 'y c'rc / cnkp.õ'ku'vj g'r gthgev'  
uj qy ecug'qh'wcy cmc"} dghtkpgf kpi 'vj g'vwj hwi'qpguj "cpf "  
wdcttc"} cxqkf kpi 'vj g'r gqr rg'qh'hcnuj qqf ; 0'

"

Cv'vj g'gpf "qh'Umtcj "cnHcvk cj . 'vj g'r gtuqp'r tc{ kpi "gZR tguugu"  
j ku'rxg. 'hpf pgu'cpf "wcy cmc' hqt'vj g'r tqr j gwu. 'vj g'o ctv' tu'  
cpf 'vj g'tki j vgwu. "cu'y gm'cu'j ku'f kucxqy cn"} dctcεj ; "cpf "  
tgpwpek'v'kq"} wdcttc ; "qh'vj g'o kui wkf gf "cpf 'vj qug'y j q'j cxg"  
gctpgf 'vj g'f kxkpg'y tcvj 0Vj ku'gZR tguukq'qh'cxgtukq'v'qy ctf "  
vj g'f g'xkcpv'cpf 'vj qug'y j q'j cxg'kpewttgf 'vj g'cpi gt'qh'I qf "k'p"  
gxgt{ 'r tc{ gt'o cngu'vj g'Kurco le'uqekgv' 'hko "cpf 'tgukucpv'v'q'vj g'  
ceegr v'peg'qh'vj gk' twrg0Vj g'S wtεp'vj wu'gzj qtvu<"

"

" · äâã · äâßä äâä ·

"

õFq'p'qv'dghtkpgf 'ε' t'gqr rg'εv'y j qo 'Cmcj 'ku'y tcy hwi0 [14; 3](#) "

"

[1444](#) "O wacftcm'cn'Y cuc'kn'j cf kj '65870

[1445](#) "Vj g'pwo dgt "õugxgpö'ku'vj g'pwo dgt "qh'vj g'j gcxgpu. 'vj g'  
f c{ u'qh'vj g'y ggm'vj g'ektewo co dwrcv'kq"} cy ch "qh'vj g"

Mc-εcj . "uc-#"} dtkun'y cmkpi "qt'lqi i kpi ; "dgy ggp'vj g'o qwpv'qh'  
chc"cpf "O cty cj . "cpf 'vj g'pwo dgt "qh'v'qpgu'v'q'dg'vj tqy p'cv'vj g"  
tgr tgu'pvc'v'kpu'qh'Ucvp'f wtkpi 'vj g" cll'tkwcn0'

[1446](#) "Vchkt 'Mcp/ "cf/ Fcsc'εs0

[1447](#) "Dk ct "cn' Cpy ct. "xqr0; 4. 'r 04790

[1448](#) "Umtcj 'J w'f "33-630

[1449](#) "Umtcj "cp/Pco n'49-52-õK'ku'lt qo "Uqrqo qp. "cpf 'k'dgi kpu'  
k'p'vj g'pco g'qh'Cmcj . 'vj g' Cm'dgpg'k'εgpv. 'vj g' Cm'o gt ekhw0

[144:](#) "Dk ct "cn' Cpy ct. "xqr098. 'r 05: 70

[144;](#) "Mcp/ "cn' -Wo o cn'j cf kj '4; 77: 0

[1452](#) "Vchkt 'Dmtj cp. "xqr03. 'r 0650



[1453](#) "O wuxftcm'cn' cmko ."xqr05."r 04550

[1454](#) "Cj n'cn'Dc{v'ceeqtflpi 'vq'cwj gpvle'j cf kj u'tgeqtf gf 'kp" dqy 'vj g'Uwppk'cpf 'Uj keej 'uqwtegu.'vj g'vgtto "Cj n'cn'Dc{v.'cpf " kpvgtej cpi gcdn{ 'Kt'cj 'cpf "Cn'ku'c'drguugf 'S wtæple'cr r gmvkqp" vj cv'dgmipi u'gzenukxgn{ 'vq'vj g'Rtqr j gv.'-Cirk'Hevko cj ."J cucp." cpf 'J wuc{p'k\*æ+0'Vj g'o go dgtu'qh'vj ku'Heo kn{ 'qh'hkxg.'y kj 'vj g' Rtqr j gv'O wj co o cf "U+cv'ku'j gcf.'y gtg'vj g'qpqu'cnkxg'cv'vj g' vko g'vj g'S wtæple'xgtugu'tgi ctf lpi 'vj gkt'xktwg'y gtg'dgkpi " tngxgcmf 'vq'vj g'Rtqr j gv'U+0J qy gxgt.'pkpg'qyj gt'K co u'ltqo " vj g'f guegpf cpw'qh'K co 'cn'J wuc{p'k\*æ+'ctg'cnuq'kpenmf gf 'kp" vj ku'ej qugp'Heo kn{.'vj g'hkpen'qpg'dgkpi 'K co 'cn'O cj f k\*æ+0' }VtcpuQ

[1455](#) "O wupcf "Cj o cf "Klp" cpdcn"xqr05."r 0399="xqr06."r 0: 70

[1456](#) "Umtcj "cn/Cæ": 9-30

[1457](#) "Umtcj "cn/S c c "4: < : <õGxgt {vj lpi 'ku'vq'r gt kuj 'gz egr v'

### **J ku'Hegeð**

[1458](#) "Umtcj "cn/Cæch9-3: 20

[1459](#) "Vchukt "P go wpgj ."xqr09."r 0490

[145:](#) "Umtcj "Oct{co "3; <870

[145;](#) "Umtcj "cn/Cpæo "8-3860

[1462](#) "Umtcj " c" c"42-720

[1463](#) "Umtcj "cn'Kt cø"39-420

[1464](#) "Umtcj "cn/Cæch9-760

[1465](#) "Umtcj "cn'Hevj cj "3-40

[1466](#) "Umtcj "I wpu"32-320

[1467](#) "Umtcj "cn/Cpæo "8-340

[1468](#) "Umtcj "cn/Cpdk cø"43-3290

[1469](#) "Umtcj "ct/Tc o cp"77-3/40

[146:](#) "Umtcj "Cn'-K t cp"5-480

[146;](#) "Umtcj "cn'I j chkt "qt"cn'O wø kp+"62-380

[1472](#) "Umtcj "Kt'cj ko "36-6: =Umtcj "cn'I j chkt "qt"cn'O wø kp+" 62-380

[1473](#) "Umtcj "Cn'-K t cp"5-3; 0

[1474](#) "Umtcj "c/∧ wo ct"5; <50

[1475](#) "Umtcj "cfj/Fj ct k cv"73-340

[1476](#) "Umtcj "cn'Kpkct": 4-3: /3; 0

[1477](#) "Umtcj "cu j /Uj wætcø"48< : 0

[1478](#) "Umtcj "cn'O wo w cpcj "82-50

[1479](#) "Umtcj "cn'

[147:](#) "Umtcj "cn'I j chkt "qt"cn'O wø kp+"62-50'

[147;](#) "Umtcj "cp/Pkæø"6< 20

[1482](#) "F kxkpg'T guki pcvkqp"}w hy k j 'o gcpu'hcxkpi "o cp'vq'j ku"



qy p'f gxkugu'cpf "uwur gpf kpi "y g'f kxkpg'y km'htqo "cp{"ghgevxg"  
tqng0'} VtcpuQ

[1483](#) "Umtcj "cn/C#ch9<650

[1484](#) "Umtcj "cn/Ocdfcj "7<: 0

[1485](#) "Umtcj "cn/Kuj kcs": 6<80

[1486](#) "Umtcj "Owj co o cf "69<390

[1487](#) "Umtcj "J wf"33<780

[1488](#) "Umtcj "[c"Up"58<5/60

[1489](#) "Umtcj "[c"Up"58<830

[148:](#) "Umtcj "Cn'-K t cp"5<3230

[148;](#) "Dk ct "cn/Cpy ct."xqr0': 9.'r 050

[1492](#) "Vcy cuumr"htgtem{.'v' tguqtv'v' kpvgt o gf kctkgu0'

Vgej plectm{.'k' tghgtu'v' y' g' r tceveg'qh' r gvklqp' r tc{gt"

cf f tguugf "v' I qf "y' tqw j "c" j qn{ 'r' gtuqpci g"uwej "cu'c' r tqr j gv"

}pcdk{ "qt" c' uckp" } y crk 0' } VtcpuQ ""

[1493](#) "Umtcj "cn/Cp#eo "8<3830

[1494](#) "Umtcj "cn/Dcsctcj "4<3650

[1495](#) "Umtcj "cn/C#ch9<530

[1496](#) "Umtcj "cn/Kt cø"39<4; 0

[1497](#) "Umtcj "cn/Hwtscp"47<890

[1498](#) "Umtcj "cn/Kt cø"39<3320

[1499](#) "Umtcj "cn/Hcv "6: <4; 0

[149:](#) "Umtcj "cn/Dcsctcj "4<650

[149;](#) "Umtcj "cn/Dcsctcj "4< 40

[14: 2](#) "Umtcj "cn/Dcsctcj "4< 50

[14: 3](#) "Umtcj "cn'-Cpncdw"4; < 0

[14: 4](#) "Umtcj "cp/Pkucø"6<3570

[14: 5](#) "Umtcj "cn/Ocdfcj "7< 0

[14: 6](#) "Umtcj "cp/Pkucø"6<8; 0

[14: 7](#) "Umtcj "cn/Dcsctcj "4<690

[14: 8](#) "Umtcj "cn/Dcsctcj "4<830

[14: 9](#) "Vcy tcj " \*Vqtcj +<"y' g" uetkr wtg' t g x g c n g f "v' "Rtqr j gv" O wuc"

\*O qugu+\*#<+k' "ku" qtki kpcnhqto 0' } VtcpuQ

[14: :](#) "Umtcj "cn/Ocdfcj "7<350

[14: ;](#) "Umtcj "cp/Pkucø"6<3830

[14: 2](#) "Umtcj "cn/Ocdfcj "7<460

[14: 3](#) "Umtcj "cn/Owo w cpcj "82<350



Ü` : æ @ Á Q @ æ

Vj g'lo r qt vpeg'qh'Uwt cj 'cn'Kij nu

"  
Kp'vj g'r tc { gt. "chgt "Uwt cj "cn/Hc vk cj . "qpg'qh'vj g'umt cj u'qh'vj g"  
S wtæp"o wuv'dg'tgekvgf ØVj g'r gtuqp'r tc { kpi "o ki j v'ej qqug"cp { "  
umt cj =qh"eqwtug. 'y kj "vj g"gzegr vkqp"qh'vj g'hqwt"umt cj u'kp"  
y j lej 'r tqutcvkqp'ku'qdri cvqt { Ø"  
"

Co qpi 'vj g'umt cj u'tgekvgf 'kp'r tc { gt. "Uwt cj "cn'Kij nu "qt"  
cvVcy kf +ku'r tghgtcdng"cpf 'kp'vj g'vcf kkpqu'k'ku'vj wu'gplqkpgf <  
õ[ qw'j cxg'vq'tgcf "vj ku'umt cj 'kp"cv'ngcu'qpg'qh'vj g'tcmæj u'qh"  
r tc { gt"gxgt { f c { "uq'cu'vq'dg"co qpi "vj qug'y j q"ctg"  
r tc { kpi Ø]4; 4 "  
"

Kp'vgtu u'qh'ko r qt vpeg. 'vj ku'umt cj 'ku'gs wcn'vq"qpg'vj kf "qh'vj g"  
S wtæp. "pc { "qpg'vj kf "qh'vj g'Vcy tcj . "Kplm]4; 5 "cpf "  
\ cdwtØ4; 6 "Kij ku'umt cj 'ku'cnuq'tgekvgf "chgt'vj g'r tc { gt"cu'c"  
r tc { gt"uwr r ngo gpv. "I qf "uj cmi kxg'vj g'r gtuqp'vj g'i qqf pguu'qh"  
vj ku'y qtrf "cpf "vj g'j gtgchgtØ"  
"

Vj ku'umt cj 'ku'uj qtv. " { gv'ku'eqpvgpv'ku'xgt { "uwrko gØCu'Kø co "  
cu/Ucllc f "x+uckf . "ØUkpeg"J g'npgy "vj cv'ø g'kewwqwu"cpf "  
kpuki j vhw'kpf kxk' wcu'uj cmi'go gti g'kp'vj g'hwwt g. "I qf "tgxgcrgf "  
vj ku'umt cj "cu'y gmi'cu'vj g'kp'kcn'xgtugu'qh"Uwt cj "cn' cf kf Ø"  
"

Tgekcn'qh'vj ku'umt cj 'ku'gplqkpgf "pqv'qpn' 'kp'r tc { gtØK'hcev."  
htgs wgpv'tgekcvkqp"qh'k'tgo qxgu'vj g'gxkn'qh'v' tcvu'cpf "gpuwtgu"  
qpgø'j qwug'htgo "o kuj cr u'cpf 'r gtkuØ"  
"

Uc=f'kdp'Ø wæfj . "qpg'qh'vj g'eqo r cpkqu"cpf "eqo o cpf gtu'qh"  
vj g'cto { "qh'vj g'Ø guugpi gt"qh'Cmcj "U+."y cu'dwtkgf 'kp'vj g"  
ego gvt { "qh'Dcs k="kp'Ø gf kpcØVj g'Rtqr j gv\*U+r ctvek cvgf "kp"  
vj g'dwtkn'tkgu'ht'j ko "dctghqvgf "cpf "uc { kpi <ØP kpgv' "  
vj qwucpf "cpi gni'j cxg'eqo g'vq'r ctvek cvg'kp'vj g'dwtkn'qh'Uc=f Ø"  
Vj g'Rtqr j gv\*U+cungf "Lktdcn' Ctej cpi gni' cdtkn'+x<ØY j cv"  
ku'vj g'tgcuqp'dgj kpf " { qwt'eqo kpi 'f qy p'cu'y gmi'cu'vj cv'qh'cm'

vj gug'cpi gnu'ht'vj g'dwtken'qh'Uc-f'kdp'O w:ef j Aö'Lkdtcøki\*~e+  
tgr nkgf <ökp'y j cvxgt'ucvgo ucpcf kpi . 'ukwpi . 'tkf kpi . 'qt"  
y cmkpi ô j g'wugf "vq'tgekvg'vj g'umt cj . "öUc{ . "J g'ku'Cmcj . 'vj g"  
Qpgøö""  
"

Eqpegtkpi 'vj g'ektewo ucpegu'uwttqwpf kpi 'vj g'tgxgrcvkqp"qh"  
vj ku'umt cj . 'y g'tgcf 'vj cv'vj g'Igy u . 'Ej tkvkcpu'cpf 'vj g"  
kf qn/y qtuj kr r gtu'cumgf 'vj g'Rtqr j gv\*U+'cdqw'I qf <öF guetkdg"  
{qwt'I qf "vq'wøö'kp'tgr n' "vq'vj go . 'vj g'Rtqr j gv\*U+'tgekvgf 'vj ku"  
umt cj 0Vj ku'umt cj "ugtxgu'cu'vj g'ökf gpvk\{ 'ectf ö'qh'I qf 0  
"

### öS wlj wy cæmj w'bj cf ö

"  
Vcy kf"}o qpqvj gkuo ; 'ku'vj g'o quv'hwpf co gpvnr tkpekr ng'qh'cmi"  
j gcxgpn' 'tgrki kqpu'cpf 'vj g'r tqr j gwu\*~e+} cxg'eqo g'vq"  
grko kpcvg'vj g'ghgevu'qh'r qn' vj gkuo . 'f kudgrkgh'cpf 'kf qn/y qtuj kr "  
cpf "vq'kpxkg'o cpmkpf "vqy ctf "I qf 0  
"

Vcy kf "ku'vj g'ur kkv'cpf "ngtprn'qh'vj g'vgcej kpi u'qh'vj g'r tqr j gwu"  
\*~e-0P qv'qpn' "dgrkghu'dw'cnuq'rcy u'cpf "o qterkv\ "tgxqrkg"  
ctqwpf "vj g'czku'qh'wcy kf 0  
"

Vcy kf "ku'vj g'htqpvkt'dgvy ggp'hckj }kø cp; "cpf "f kudgrkgh"  
}mht ; . "cpf "gpvgtkpi 'vj g'htvtguu'qh'hckj 'y kj qw"  
cempqy ngf i o gpv'qh'wcy kf "ku'pqv'r quukdr<öUc{ . "Nc'krcj c "  
krcørcj } Vj gtg'ku'pq'i qf "dw'Cmcj ; ø'vq'cwckp"uweeguö]4; 7 "  
cpf ""öNc'krcj c'krcørcj 'ku'O { 'htvtguu="uq . 'y j qgxgt'gpvgtu'O { "  
htvtguu'ku'uchg'htqo 'O { 'y tcvj ö]4; 8  
"

Vj ku'umt cj "eqpukuv'qh'vj g'r wguv'o qpqvj gkuv'dgrkghu="j gpeg . 'vj ku"  
umt cj "ku'ecmgf "Umt cj 'cn'Kj rc " }Ej cr vgt <Rwtkv\ ; 0Vj ku'umt cj "  
tghwgu'vj g'Ej tkvkcp'dgrkgh'kp'vj g'Vtkpv\ . 'vj g'r qn' vj gkuo "qh'vj g"  
Igy u'cu'y gm'cu'vj g'dgrkgh'qh'vj g'Ctcduf wtkpi 'vj g'r tg/Krco ke "  
r gtkqf "qh'ki pqtcepg'y j q'tgi ctf gf "vj g'cpi gnu'cu'vj g'f cwi j vgtu"  
qh'I qf 0  
"

Vcy kf "o gcpu'vj g'r wkhlecvkqp"qh'o kpf "cpf "cevkap'htqo "cp { "  
htqo "qh'r qn' vj gkuo "cpf "cuuqekvki 'r ctvgtu'y kj "I qf =pgkj gt "  
vj ggtgvecn'r qn' vj gkuo 'pqt'r tcevecn'quvgtcvkqp0Kpugcf . "dqj "  
vj g'o qvkg'cpf 'vj g'cevkap'kugr'o wuv'dg'qpn' "ht'vj g'ucng'qh"  
I qf 0  
"

Vj cv'ku.'J g'ku'Qpg'cpf 'j cu'pq'uwdurkwwg=J g'j cu'pgkj gt"  
uko kkwf g'pqt'gs wcn=J g'j cu'pgkj gt'rko du'pqt'r ctu0'  
"

Vj cv'ku.'J g'ku'yj g'Y qtuj kr r gf 'Dgkpi " }o c-dwf ; 'y j q'ku'wpls wg"  
kp"gxgt { yj kpi 0Vj wu.'J ku'Guugpeg'ku'dg{ qpf 'yj g'eqo r tgj gpukqp"  
cpf 'wpf gtucpf kpi 'qh'o cp0'  
"

Vj g'tgcuqp'dgj kpf 'J ku'Qpgpguu'ku'yj cv'kh'yj gtg'y gtg'cnuq"  
cpqyj gt'öI qf ö.'yj ku'öI qf ö'y qwf 'cnuq'j cxg'dggp'uw r qugf 'vq"  
ugpf 'r tqr j gw'vq'o cpnkpf 'vq'tgeqi pl g'cpf 'qdg{ 'öJ ko ö#'  
"

Vj g'tgcuqp'dgj kpf 'J ku'Qpgpguu'ku'yj cv'cv'yj g'vko g'qh'f cpi gt.'cm'  
j wo cp'dgkpi u'hqewu'qpn{ "qp'yj g'Qpg'Dgkpi "cpf 'yj gk'j gctw"  
vgukh{ 'vq'yj g'hcev'yj cv'qpn{ "Qpg'Dgkpi 'i kxgu'j qr gu'vq'o cp'co kf "  
cm'f khhewmku0'  
"

Vj g'tgcuqp'dgj kpf 'J ku'Qpgpguu'ku'yj g'j cto qp{ "dgwy ggp'yj g"  
j gcxgp'cpf 'yj g'gctyj . 'yj g'wpxgtug'cpf "o cp.'cpf 'yj g'r tgekug"  
cpf "qtf gtn{ 'tgrvqpu'co qpi "cm'etgcwtgu0'k{ qw'y qwf "cum'  
yj tgg'r ckpvtu'vq'f tcy "c'ukpi ng'tqquvt.'hqt "gzco r ng."cun'kpi "qpg"  
qh'yj go 'vq'f tcy 'ku'j gcf . 'yj g'ugeqpf "qpg'vq'f tcy 'ku'dqf { ."cpf "  
yj g'yj kt'f "qpg'vq'f tcy 'ku'vckl'qt'hggv.'yj gtg'y qwf "dg'pq'j cto qp{ "  
co qpi 'yj g'yj tgg'f tcy kpi u'y j gp' { qw'r meg'yj go 'vqi gyj gt="qpg"  
o ki j v'dg'dki 'y j krg'yj g'qyj gt'qpg'o ki j v'dg'uo cm="qpg'o c{ 'j cxg"  
c'f ctmeqmt'y j krg'yj g'qyj gt'qpg'o c{ 'j cxg'c'ri j v'eqmt0'  
"

[ gu.'yj g'j cto qp{ "gzkukpi "dgwy ggp'yj g'uwv."o qqp."gctyj ."  
y cvgt.'y kpf .'uqkn'o qwpvckp.'f gugt.v.ugc."cpf "qyj gtu."qp"qpg"  
j cpf ."cpf 'yj g'pggf u'qh'o cp."qp'yj g'qyj gt.'uki pkkgu'yj cv'yj gtg'ku'  
qpn{ "Qpg'Etgcvt0'  
"

Vj g'j wo cp'dgkpi 'kpi cngu'qz { i gp'cpf "gzj cngu'ectdqp'f kqz kf g0'  
Qp'yj g'eqvct { ."c'r mpv'eductdu'ectdqp'f kqz kf g'cpf 'tgrgcugu"  
qz { i gp0'k' yj ku'y c{ . 'yj g'pggf u'qh'o cp'cpf "qyj gt'rkkpi u"  
etgcwtgu'ctg'o gv."cpf 'yj ku'j cto qp{ 'ku'yj g'ugetg'vdgj kpf 'yj g'rkhg"  
qh'o gp'cpf 'r mpw0'  
"

Vj g'pggf u'qh'cp'kphcpv'ctg'o gv'yj tqwi j 'yj g'mxg'cpf "chgevkqp"  
qh'ku'r ctgpw."cpf 'yj g'y gctkpguu'qh'yj g'f c{ 'ku'tgo qxgf 'yj tqwi j "  
unggr "cv'pki j v0Vj g'y cvgt'qh'yj g'g{ g'\*vgctu+'j cu'dggp'etgcvgf "  
ucn{ "cpf 'yj g'y cvgt'qh'yj g'o qwj '\*ucrkxc+'ht guj 0'k' yj ku'y c{ . 'yj g'  
ucn{ 'y cvgt'engcpugu'yj g'g{ gu'y j krg'yj g'ht guj 'y cvgt'r tgr ctgu'yj g'  
hqf 'hqt 'yj g'r tqeguugu'qh'ej gy kpi "cpf 'f ki gukqp0'

"

Kpungcf "qh'f { kpi . 'y g'kphcpv'ku'vwi j v'v'q'uwen'cpf "gxgp"dghqtg'kv'  
ku'dqtp.'ku'o kmj cu'dggp'o cf g'cxckrdng'kp'y g'dtgcuu'qh'y g'  
o qy gt0Vj g'hqf "qh'uqo g'dkf u'ku'qecv'cncpi 'y g'vgy "qh'  
y j cngu'kp'y g'ugc0Cpf "gxgt { f c { . "cpko cni'ctg'ucvuhcevtkx'  
rtqxf gf 'y kj 'hqqf 0

"

F wtkpi 'y g'Dcwng'qh'Lco cn'c'Dgf qwkp'Cted'cungf "J cf tev':Crik'  
\*x+'cdqw'y g'o gcplpi "qh'xy kf 0Vj g'uqf kgtu'eqo r rckpgf "v'  
j ko . 'uc { kpi 'y cv'ky cu'pqv'y g'vko g'hqt 'uwej 's wgu'kpu0'  
P gxgtv gnguu. 'y g'ko co \*x+'gxr rckpgf "v'j ko 'y g'o gcplpi "cpf "  
kpvtr tgcwkp'qh'xy kf . "cpf 'y gp'uckf <õk'ku'hqt 'y ku'xgt { "  
o gcplpi "qh'xy kf +'y cv'y g'ctg'pqy 'hi j vpi 0]4; 9 "\*\*\*\*\*

"

[ gu.'y g'utwi i ng'qh'y g'hmqy gtu'qh'twj 'y tqwi j qw'j kvqt { "  
j cu'dggp'hqt'y g'ucng'qh'j kvkpi 'y g'dcppgt'qh'xy kf 0

"

**õCm'j wu/uco cf õ' }Cm'j 'ku'y g' Cm/go dtcelpi ;**

"

õ co cf õ'o gcpu'ko r gpgtcdng.'kpf gutwekdr'cpf 'wpej cpi gcdng0

"

J g'ku" co cf 0Uq. 'J g'ku'pqv'o cvtkn'qt "eqtr qtgcndgecwug'cm'  
eqtr qtgcnd'y kpi u'gxr gkpeg'ej cpi g'cpf 'f gutwekdr'y kj 'y g'  
r cuuci g'qh'vko g0Vj wu. 'J g'j cu'pq'dqf { 'y cv'ecp'dg'uggp'd { 'y g'  
g { gu'qt 'uwej "cp'cwtcevxg'hqteg'y cv.'y qwi j "wpuggp.'j cu"  
eqtr qtgcrkx 0

"

J g'ku" co cf . 'y g'ko r gpgtcdng'Hqteg'y j qug'y km'r gtxcf gu'cpf "  
r gpgtcvgu'cm'y kpi u0""

"

J g'ku" co cf . 'y g'kpf gutwekdr.'y g'J qpqtcdng'htqo 'y j qo "cm'  
j qpqtu'eqo g'cpf 'y j cvxgt'j qpqt'cpf 'r qy gt'cp { qpg'j cu"  
go cpcv'htqo "J ko 0J g'ku'pqv'kp'pggf "qh'cp { dqf { "qt'cp { y kpi "  
dw'gxgt { y kpi 'ku'kp'pggf "qh'J ko 0

"

J g'ku" co cf . 'y g'Cduqmwg'Rgthgev'Dgkpi . "pc { 'y g'Cduqmwg"  
Cm'r gthgev'Dgkpi 'y j q'r quugu'cm'gzegm'pegu'cv'y g'cr gz "qh'  
y gk'r gthgev'kp0k'qtf gt 'v'cwckp'r gthgev'kp. "cm'dgkpi u'ctg'kp"  
pggf "qh'J ku'i tceg. "dw'J g'ku'cpf 'y km'pqv'dg'kp'pggf "qh'cp { "  
dgkpi 0J ku'Ego o cpf 'ku'cdqyg'cm'qy gt'eqo o cpf u'cpf "J ku"  
Y km'ku'cdqyg'cm'qy gt'y km0J g'ku'kp'pggf "qh'pgkj gt'unggr 'pqt"  
cuukcpeg'cpf 'r ctvgtu'kp'f qkpi "J ku'y qtn0

"

J g'ku" co cf ."cpf "kp" c"pwuj gm" J g'ku"vj g'P ggf nguu" I qf "y j q'ku"  
cny c { u'pggf gf "d { "cm0" ""

"

**ōNco '{ crlf 'y c'leo '{ wæf ö'}J g'pgkj gt 'dgi cv'pqt 'y cu'  
dgi qwgp;**

"

J g'ku"vj g'Etgcvt "qh'cm'dgkpi u'cpf "ku'pqv'vj g'qpg'y j q'i cxg"  
dktvj "vq'vj go OJ ku'y qtniku'pqv'tgr tqf wekqp"uwej "cu"  
ōtgr tqf wekpi "J ko ugrhō0K'ku'kpuwcf "dtkpi kpi "uqo gvj kpi "kpvq"  
dgkpi "htqo "pqp/dgkpi "qt"pqvj kpi O'

"

Kp'vj g'ecug"qh'vj g'o qvj gt'y j q'i kxgu'dktvj "vq" c"ej krf . "vj g'kphcpv"  
dgmipi u'vq'j gt'i gpwu"cpf "ku'rkng"j gt. "kq0c"j wo cp0Dw'ly kj "  
tgr gev'vq" I qf . "k'ku"ko r quukdng"ht "cp"gs wcn'cpf "uko kret"dgkpi "  
vq'dg"dgi qwgp"d { "J ko "qt"ht"J ko "vq"j cxg"dggp"dgi qwgp<

**ōP qvj kpi 'ku'rkng'J ko 0**[14](#): :\_

"

Vj ku'ugpvpeg"ku"ci ckpuv'vj g'dgkgh'qh'vj g'Ej tkukcpu'y j q"  
dgrkxg"kp" :kuc" \*æ +cu'vj g'uqp"qh" I qf ."cpf "tgcvj" ko "rkng" I qf O'  
Kp'vj g'uco g'xgkp. "vj ku'xgtug"pgi cvgu'vj g'dgkgh'qh'vj g'r qn( vj gkuw"  
y j q'ko ci kpgf "vj cv'vj g'cpi gnu'y gtg'vj g'f cwi j vgtu"qh" I qf "d { "  
uc { kpi <ōI qf "j cu'pgxgt"dgi qwgp" c"ej krf . "y j gvj gt" c"i kn'qt" c"  
dq { #ö

"

P qvj kpi "ku"vq'dg"dgi qwgp"wpnguu'vj cv'vj g'qpg'y j q"dgi qv'ku"  
r tggo kpgpv'cpf "uwr gtkqt"vq'vj g"dgi qwgp"qpg. "pqv'vq"o gpvqp"vj g"  
hcev'vj cv'vj g'qpg'y j q"dgi qv'gzkwgf "r tkqt"vq'vj g"dgi qwgp"qpg#

"

J ku'gzkwpeg"ku'pqv'rkng'vj g'ur tqwkpi "qh'vj g'htwk'htqo "vj g"  
hmq gt="vj g'tgg'htqo "vj g'uggf ="vj g'y cvgt'htqo "vj g'emwf ="vj g"  
hkg'htqo "vj g'y qqf O'K'ku'pqv'rkng'vj g'go gti gpeg"qh'y qtf u'htqo "  
vj g'o qwj ="qt"vj g'uetkr v'htqo "vj g'r gpO'K'ku'pqv'rkng'vj g'go kuukqp"  
qh'uegpv'htqo "vj g'hmq gt. "qt"vcwg'htqo "hqf O'K'ku'pqv'rkng'vj g"  
hruj kpi "qh'cp"kf gc'htqo "vj g'o kpf . "qt"kwkqp'htqo "vj g'j gctvO'

"

K'ku'pqv'rkng'vj g'er r gctcpeg"qh'j gcv'htqo "hkg"qt"eqf "htqo "  
upqy OJ g'gzkuw'dw'ku'uko kret"vq"pqvj kpi "cpf "pq"qpgOJ g'ku"  
pgkj gt "kp"cp { vj kpi "pqt"ku"cp { vj kpi "kp"J ko OJ ku'tgrvqpuij kr "  
y kj "vj kpi u'ku'pqv'rkng'vj cv'qh'c"r ctgpv'vq'j ku'ej krf O'K'ku'tcvj gt"  
vj g'tgrvqpuij kr "qh'vj g'Etgcvt"}nj crks ; "y kj "vj g'etgcwtg"  
}o cnj ms ; O"

"

ōY c'ico '{ cmwp'icj whwly cp'cj cf ö}P qt 'j cu'J g'cp{ "  
gs wcn

"

"

J g'j cu'pq"gs wcn'kp'dgkpi .r gthgevkp"cpf "cevkp0J g'ku'Qpg"cpf "  
pq'qpg'ku'uko kct'v'J ko 0J g'ku'yj g'Qpg"cpf "Qpn{ "cpf "J g'j cu"  
pgkj gt'ur qwug'pqt"qhur tkpi #J g'j cu'pq"gs wcn'v'dg'J ku"  
cuukvcpv'cpf 'r ctvpgt0

"

J qy "eqwf "o cp'f ctg'v'tgi ctf "J ku'etgcwtg"cu'J ku'r ctvpgt "cpf "  
eqo o kv'y ku'i tkxqwu'kpgs wkv{ "ci ckpuv'J ko A

"

ōRqr{ y gluo 'ku'lpf g'gf 'c' l t gc v'kp lwutegb 14; ; \_

"

Q'r tc { kpi "qpg#F q'pqv'eqpukf gt"qyj gtu'cu'J ku'r ctvpgtu'cpf "  
cuuqekvgu'kp'yj g'hcxqtu'yj cv'J g'dguvqy u'vr qp" { qw'pqt "cwtkdwg"  
v'q'qyj gt'yj cp'J ko 'yj g'yj kpi u' { qw'f q0Y j { 'f q' { qw'yj kpm'qh"  
cwtcev'kpi 'yj g'cwgpv'kqp'qh'yj qug'y j q'ctg'rknq" { qwô y gcm'cpf "  
pggf { A'Vt { 'v'y k'p'yj g'hcxqt'qh'I qf "kpuvgcf 'y j q'j cu'pq"gs wcn"  
y gcm'pguu'cpf "pggf 0

"

Cv'yj g'gpf "qh'yj g'umt c j .y g'uj cm'vcng" c'ewtuqt { "i mpeg"cv'ku"  
uwrko g'eqpv'gp<

"

" · âã · ãä

"

Vj cv'ku."J g'ku'Qpg'kp'Guugpeg"cu'y gm'cu'kp'Cwtkdwgu0Uq."J g'ku"  
cnuq'Qpg'kp'y qt vj kpguu'v'dg'yj g'Y qtuj kr r gf "Dgkpi ") o c -dwf ; 0

"

" ãä · ä"

"

Vj cv'ku."J g'ku'htgg'htqo 'y cpv'cpf "cm'yj kpi u'ctg'kp'pggf "qh'J ko ."  
cpf "J g'ku'Cm'pg'kp'dgkpi 'htgg'htqo 'y cp0

"

" ää ä

"

Vj cv'ku."J g'f qgu'pqv'tgr tqf weg"cp"gs wcn'htq'J ko "v'j cxg" c'r ggt"  
cpf "c"o cvej 0

"

" ää ää

"





"

Mpqy kpi 'I qf 'vj tqwi j 'vj g'Cwtkdwgu'ku'vj g'ugeqpf 'uvgr 'kp'  
y j kej 'öCmcj ö'ku'vj g'eqo r tgi gpukxg'y qtf 'hqt 'cm'vj qug"  
Cwtkdwgu0

"

Eqpukf gtlpi 'I qf 'd{ 'y c{ 'qh'vj g'Cwtkdwgu'ku'c'o gcpu'vj cv'ku'  
o cplkgugf 'kp'vj g'uw r rdecvkqpu. "gur gekcm{ 'kp'vj g'Fwæø"  
Lcy uj ct 'Mcdk 'y j gtg'y g'cf f tguu'I qf 'vj tqwi j 'c'vj qwucpf "  
Cwtkdwgu0

"

Vj ktf 'uvgr <öJ g'ku'Qpg'cpf 'Wpks wg'kp'Qpgpguuö"  
Kp'vj ku'uci g. 'wcy kf 'ku'f kuwuwgf ö wcy kf 'kp'Guugpeg'cpf "  
Cwtkdwgu0J ku'Guugpeg'ku'Qpg'cpf 'J ku'Cwtkdwgu'ctg'Wpks wg"  
cpf 'Wpr ctcmgngf 0Vj g'gzkuvpeg'qh'J ku'Guugpeg'cpf 'J ku'  
Cwtkdwgu'ctg'qpg'cpf 'vj g'uco g=pqv'vj cv'J ku'Cwtkdwgu'ctg'c"  
ugr ctcwg'gzkuvpeg'cf f gf 'vq'J ku'Guugpeg0

"

J g'ku'Qpg'y j q'j cu'pq'ugeqpf "qt'vj ktf 0Vj g'pwo gtleclöqpgö"  
}y c kf j 'ku'f khtgpv'htqo "qpgpguu'cu'c's wcrkcxkxg'eqpegr v'  
}c cf j 0Vj g'S wtæp'uc{ u<öI qf 'ku'c cf "cpf 'pqv'y c kf ö"  
J g'ku'öQpgö\*qpvrqi kecm{ +'cpf 'pqv'öqpgö\*pwo gtlecm{ +'y j kej "  
o c{ 'j cxg'c'ugeqpf "qt'c'vj ktf "qh'ku'hkpf 0"

"

Hqwt vj 'uvgr <öI qf 'ku'htgg'htqo 'y cpvö"  
Kp'vj ku'uci g. 'vj g'htggf qo 'htqo 'y cpv'y j kej 'ku'vj g'r kxqv'qh'vj g"  
F kxkpg'Guugpeg'cpf 'Cwtkdwgu'ku'cp'ko r qtvcpv'f guetkr vkqp'qh"  
I qf 0Kp'cf f kxqp. 'k'ku'pqv'lwv'kp'vj g'hqto "qh'c'r tgf kecvg."  
ucvki <öCmcj w' co cf ö0K'ku'tcvj gt'kp'vj g'hqto "qh'c'hkzgf "  
f guetkr vkqp'qh'öCmcj ö"cpf "dgecvug'qh'vj ku. 'vj g'y qtf "öCmcj ö'ku"  
j gtgd{ 'tgr gcvgf <öCmcj w' co cf ö0

"

J g'ku'Qpg'dw'pqv'kp'pggf 0Qvj gt'vj cp'J ko "ctg'o cp{ . 'dw'cm'  
vj g'pggf u'cpf "cvgpvkqp'qh'cm'vj qug'y j q'ctg'pggf { 'ctg'i gctgf "  
vqy ctf 'vj cv'Kpf gr gpf gpv'Qpg#

"

Hhj 'uvgr <

·àâ ãä åä öä çä ää êä

"

Vj ku'uci g. "ceeqtf kpi 'vq'vj g'tcf kxqpu. 'ku'vj g'kpvr tgvvkqp'qh'  
'< Y]gbcvkp'pggf "qh'dgi gwkpi 'c'ej kf 0P gkj gt'ku'J g'kp'ö ö  
pggf "qh'c'hcj gt'cpf 'c'o qvj gt'vq'dgi gv'J ko . 'pqt'qh'c'ur qwug."  
cuqekcvg'cpf 'r ctvpgt 'vq'cuukv'J ko 'kp'J ku'y qtn0

"

Ki'J g'y gtg'gxgt'dqtp.'y gp'J g'y qwf "pqv'dg'y g'Hktuv.'cpf 'kh'J g"  
gxgt'i cxg'dkt y . 'y gp'J g'y qwf "pqv'dg'gwtpcn'dgecwug'J g"  
y qwf "dg'r tqpg'vq'f ko kpkuj "cpf 'f y kpf ng'0Ki'J g'gxgt'j cf "cp"  
gs wen'cpf 'c'r ggt.'y gp'J g'y qwf "pqv'dg'wptkxcmgf 0J g'ku'ht gg"  
cpf "gzgo r v'htqo "cm'y gug'y kpi u0

"

·â ãä ä ää·â äã

õErget 'ku'Cmçj 'qhlçp{'r ctvpgtu'y cv'y g{'b c{'cuetkdg'}vq"  
J ko ;#õ1525."

"

"

14; 4 "Vj g'v'cf kkp'u'tgi ctf kpi 'y g'o gtku'cpf 'ko r qtvpeg'qh'  
y ku'umtçj 'j cxg'dggp'tgeqtf gf 'k'Vchkt "Dwtj cp'0k'v'ku"  
xqno g.'y g'uj cm'qpn' 's wqg'uqo g'qh'y gug'v'cf kkp'u0

14; 5 "kplm'v'g'uetkr wtg'tgxgcmg' "v'rtqr j gv':Kc"\*Lguwu+\*~e+'k'p"  
ku'qtki kpcn'hqto 0} Vtcpu0

14; 6 "\ cdwt <'v'g'uetkr wtg'tgxgcmg' "v'rtqr j gv'F cy wf '\*F cxkf +"  
\*~e+'k'p'ku'qtki kpcn'hqto 0} Vtcpu0 "

14; 7 "Dk ct 'cn/Cpy ct."xqr03.'r 04240

14; 8 "Dk ct 'cn/Cpy ct."xqr05.'r 0350

14; 9 "Vchkt "Pwt'cy /Vj cscm{p."xqr07.'r 092; 0

14; : "Umtçj 'cij /Uj wt c"64-330

14; ; "Umtçj 'Nms0 cp"53-350

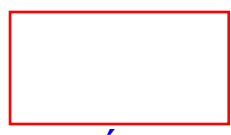
1522 "Vchkt "Pwt'cy /Vj cscm{p."xqr07.'r 09360

1523 "Pclj 'cn'Dcwi j çj ."õMj wdcj "cvVcy kf ö0

1524 "Umtçj 'cn/Cçch9-3: 20

1525 "Umtçj 'c / wt"74-650

Ü` àb&óQá^cÁ Ü^æ&@ Ç}[~}&{^}• Ø^ääæ& Ü`]]|:ó@Áã



Ó[ , ā \* ÁÖ[ , } Á:~\~ ~~Áæ~~ áÁÚ:[ • dæā } Á•~ b̄ áα

"

**Dqy kpi 'f qy p'}t wmw;**

"

"

Dqy kpi 'f qy p'}t wmw; 'ku'cp'guugpvkn'r knct'qh'r tc{gt0  
Rgthqto kpi 'k'k'p'cp'gzeguakg'qt'kpcf gs wcv'g'b cppgt.'y j gj gt"  
kpvkqpcn'qt'wkvkqpcn'tgpf gtu'yj g'r tc{gt'kpxcrkf 0

"

Vj g'y qtf "õt cmæj ö"}ekterg; 'y j lej 'ku'wugf 'k'eqwv'kpi 'yj g"  
e{engu'qh'r tc{gt'ku'f gtxgf 'htqo 'yj g'y qtf "õt wmw:ö0

"

Vj g'vtdg'qh'Vj cs kh'tgs wguvf 'yj cv'yj g'Rtqr j gv\*U'gzewug'yj go "  
htqo 'r gthqto kpi 't wmw:~'cpf 'r tqutcvkqp"}umlvf; 'k'r tc{gt."  
uc{ kpi <õDgpf kpi 'f qy p'ht'wu'ku'c'uj co g0'Vj ku'xgtug'y cu"  
tgxgcrf <

"

"â ãä ä · ãæã äää ää"

"

*õY j gp 'yj g' 'ctg'vqf. 'Dqy 'f qy p.ø'vj g' 'f q'p'qv'dqy "*  
*f qy p#ö ]526\_*

"

Qyj gtu'dqy "cpf 'uj qy 'tgxgtgpeg'k'htqp'qh'j wo cp'dgkpi u'rkng"  
yj go ugrkgu.'dw'{'qw'j cxg'v'q'dqy 'f qy p'cpf 'uj qy 'tgxgtgpeg"  
uqrgn' 'v'{'qwt'Etgcvt0

"

Y j gp'yj g'xgtug."õUq'egrndt cvg'yj g'Pco g'qh'qwt'Nqtf.'yj g"  
Cm'umrt go g.ö]527\_ 'y cu'tgxgcrf.'yj g'Rtqr j gv\*U'qtf gtgf <  
õUj qy 'tgxgtgpeg'v'I qf 'y j kg'{'qw'ctg'k'p't wmw:~'cpf 'tgek'g'yj ku"  
f j kn"}tgo go dtcpeg'qt'i mtkh'ecv'kqpi <

"

'ä äää æ äää ä

*Uwd cpc'tcddk'cøt-ε ko 'y c'dk cof kj 0*

õI mqt { 'dg'v'q'b { 'Nqtf.'yj g'I tgcv.'cpf 'r tckug'dgm'pi u'v'q"  
J ko 0]528\_

"

Y g'tgcf 'k'p'yj g'vcf kkpqpu<ōTwmw:ku'yj g'uki p"qh'eqwtvqu{ "  
}cfcdj 'y j kg'yj g'umlwf'ku'yj g'u{o dqn'qh'pgctpguu"}swtdj "vq"  
I qf 0Qpeg"{qw'f q'pqv'r gthqto 'yj g'i guwtg'qh'eqwtvqu{ "  
rtqr gtn{ ."{qw'ecppqv'dg'tgcf { 'hqt'yj g'uuci g'qh'pgctpguu}529

Twmw:ku'yj g'o gcpu'qh'tgr gpcpeg"}wydcj ; .r gpkwpeg"cpf "  
cunkpi 'hqt i kxgpguu'k'p'yj g'r tgugpeg"qh'I qf <

" · ââβââ ââãâââââ

ōY j gtgc'v'j g'\*Fcxkf +t'rgcf gf 'y kj 'j ku'Nqt f 'hqt 'hqt i kxgpguu."  
cpf 'lgnf qy p 'dqy kpi 't'pf 'tgr gpvf 52:

**Vj g'ghgevu'qht wmw:**

Ko co "cn'Dcs k'\*:ε+'uc{u<ōCp{qp'g'y j q'r gthgevu{ 'r gthqto u'j ku"  
t wmw:r gthgevu{ 'y km'dg'uchg'htqo 'yj g'j qttqt'qh'yj g'i tcxg52;

Vj g'o qtg'y g'dqy 'f qy p'k'p'j wo kkv{ 'vq'I qf . 'yj g'o qtg'y g'uj cm'  
j cxg'yj g'r qy gt'vq'eqphtqp'v'yj g'Uvc'p'cpf 'ucv'p'k'qpgu0Ko co "  
c / cf ks \*:ε+'uc{u<ōNqpi 't wmw:cpf 'umlwf'o cngu'Kiku'cpi t{ ."  
uc{ kpi .":Y qg'vq'o g#Y kj 'uwej 's wcrkv{ 'qh'ugt'xkwf g. 'yj g'r gqr rg"  
y kmpq'mpi gt "qdg{ "o g532

I qf 'uc{u'vq'yj g'cpi gnu<ōUgg'o { 'ugt'xcpv. 'j qy 'yj g{ 'gzr tguu"  
tgxgt'peg'vq'O g'cpf 'yj g{ 'mpggnf qy p'k'p'htqp'v'qh'O g0Kuj cm'  
cnuq'gzcn'v'j go 'cpf 'i kxg'yj go 'j qpqt'cpf 'i nqt { 533

Ko co "c / c w w

**Vj g'gvlw wgw'qhr gt hqt o kpi 't wmw:**

Y g'tgcf 'k'p'yj g'vcf kkpqpu'yj cv'f wt kpi 't wmw:yj g'drguugf "dcem'qh"  
yj g'O guugpi gt "qh'Cmcj \*U+'y qwf "dg'uq"dgpv'cpf "uq'utcki j v"  
yj cv'kh'c'f tqr "qh'y cvgt 'y cu'r qwtgf "qp'j ku'dcem'kv'y qwf "tgo ckp"  
k'p'yj g'egpvgt'qh'j ku'dcem'cpf "pqv'hc'm'vq"gkyj gt "ukf g535

K'ku'yj wu'gplqkpgf <ōF wt kpi 't wmw:ut'gvej "{ qwt 'p'gem'cu'kh'vq'uc{ <  
-K'j cxg'ceegr v'f 'yj g'hckj 'gxgp'kh'Kco "dgj gcf gf 'k'p'J ku"  
y c{ 536

Co qpi 'y g'qy gt'gks wgwgu'qh'r gthqto kpi 't wmw:'ku'y cv'o gp"  
j cxg'vq'r qukkqp'y gk'gndqy u'qwy ctf n' rkn'g'y g'y kpi u'qh'c'dkf "  
cpf 'pqv'vq'cwcej 'y go 'vq'y gk'ncpm0Y g'j cxg'vq'r nceg'y g"  
r cm u'qh'qwt'j cpf u'qp'qwt'mpggucpf 'ur tgc'qwt'kpi gtu0Vj g"  
hggv'o wuv'dg'ciki pgf . 'pgkj gt'qpg'qh'y go 'uj qwf 'dg'r nceg' "  
hqty ctf 'pqt'dcemy ctf 0Dgy ggp'y g'hggv'y gtg'o wuv'dg'y g"  
f kucpeg'qh'cdqw'qpg'j cpf 'ur cp0

F wtkpi 't wmw:'qpg'o wuv'mqm'dgy ggp'y g'hggv'cpf 'chgt'y g"  
tgekcn'qh'y g'f j km 'hqt't wmw:'y j kg'ukm'kp'y g'r qukkqp'qh't wmw:'  
qpg'o wuv'kpxqng'dngukpi u'} cny c j ; 'w qp'O w co o cf 'cpf 'j ku"  
r tqi gp { '\*:e-0Qh'eqwtug. 'tgr gkkqp'qh'y g'f j km 'hqt't wmw:'cv"  
ngcu'y tleg'j cu'dggp'tgeqo o gpf gf 'cpf 'ku'r tghgtgf [0537](#)

**Vj g't wmw:'qh'y g'ucpva'qhl qf**

Ko co 'c / cf ks '\*:e+'uc { u'k'0J cf tev':Cik'\*:e+'y qwf "o cmg'j ku"  
t wmw:'uq'ncpi 'y cv'j ku'ngi u'y qwf 'r gtur kg0 [538](#)

Ko co ":Cik'\*:e+'j ko ugrh'y wu'uc { u'kp'y g'htuv'ugto qp'qh'Pcj l"  
cn'Dcxi j cj <0I qf 'j cu'cpi gnu'y j q'ctg'cny c { u'kp'y g'ucvg'qh"  
t wmw:'cpf 'y kn'p'g'xgt'tkug'w' } sk'co ; 0

Qh'eqwtug. 'ktgf pguu'cpf 'j wpi gt'ctg'pqv'cr r ncedng'vq'y g"  
cpi gnu0Uq. 'y qug'y j q'ctg'i pquku'cpf 'm'xgtu'qh'I qf 'cpf 'y j q"  
r gthqto 'uwej 'ncpi 't wmw:'r gtuwcf g'y g'cpi gnu'vq'r tckug'I qf 0'  
Vj ku'ku'y g'ucvg'qh'y g'ucpva'qhl qf 0[ gv'y j cv'cdqw'wuAVj g"  
Rtqr j gv\*U+'y cu'qpeg'ukw'kp' 'kp'y g'o qus wg'y j gp'c'egtckp'o cp"  
gpvgtgf 'cpf 'uqqf 'kp'r tc { gt. 'dw'j ku't wmw:'cpf 'im'w'f 'y gtg"  
f ghge'xg'cpf 'f qpg'xgt { 's wkm { 0Vj g'Rtqr j gv\*U+'uckf <0J g'ku"  
rkn'g'c'etqy 'y cv'y qwf 'r gem'cpf 'i q0K'j g'f gr ctw'htqo 'y ku"  
y qtrf 'y kj 'uwej 'c'ucvg'qh'r tc { gt. 'j g'y kn'pqv'j cxg'f kgf 'w'pf gt"  
o { 'tgrki kq0 [539](#)

**Vj g'j kwt { 'qhl'w'w'f**

Chgt'etgcv'kpi 'Cf co '\*Cf co + '\*:e+'I qf 'qtf gtgf 'y g'cpi gnu'vq"  
r tqutcv'gdhqtg'j ko 0Cm'qh'y go 'r tqutcv'gf "gzegr v'Krk0 [53:](#) "  
Qp'cee'qwpv'qh'y ku'f ghkpeg. 'I qf 'g'zr gmgf 'j ko 'htqo 'J ku"  
Rtgugpeg0

Vj g'S wæp'o gpv'kpu'y ku'gr kuqf g'tgr gcvgf n' 'cpf 'y g'npqy 'y cv'  
tgr gkkqpu'kp'y g'S wæp'ctg'pqv'y kj qw'y kuf qo 0K'ku'cu'kh'kv'

y cpw'vq'uc{ <ōQ'o cp'dghqtg'y j qo "cm'y g'cpi gnu'r tquvcvg #  
Y j { "f q" { qw'pqv'r tquvcvg'dghqtg'I qf . 'y j g'EtgcvtAQ"o cp#  
Kku'y cu'gZR gmgf "hqt'tghwupi "vq'r tquvcvg'dghqtg" { qw0Qpeg"  
{ qw'tghwug'vq'r tquvcvg'dghqtg'I qf . 'y j cv'ecp" { qw'gZR gevA  
"

ōKku'f kf "pqv'r tquvcvg'dghqtg" { qw0J g'y cu'uc { kpi <:-Kco "  
uwr gtkqt "vq"o cp0'Ecp" { qw'chqt "vq"uc { <:-Kco "uwr gtkqt "vq"  
I qf 0A' qwô y j q'y gtg'qpeg'pqp/gzkuvp'v'cpf "qpeg" { qw'eco g"  
kpv'y g'y qtrf . 'y gcnpguu'cpf "ko r qvpeg'gpxgnr gf " { qwt "gpvtg"  
dgkpi . "cpf "k'v'y g'gpf " { qw'uj cm'cnuq'j wo dn' "f gr ctv'htqo "y ku"  
y qtrf ô j qy "eqwf" { qw'f ctg'vq"dg'r tqwf "k'htqp'v'qh'y g'Etgcvt"  
qh'y g'wpxgtugA  
"

Cv'cp { "tcwg . 'y g'htuv'eqo o cpf o gpv'qh'I qf "chgt 'y g'etgcvtqp'qh"  
o cp'y cu'y g'eqo o cpf "qh'r tquvcvtqp0"  
"

### Vj g'ko r qt wpeg'qhtwlf

"

"

~.....Uwlf "ku'y g'dguv'r qukkqp'qh'o cp'k'v'y g'r tgugpeg'qh"

I qf 0

"

~.....Uwlf "ku'y g'dguv'y c { "vq"cwckp"pgctpguu'vq'I qf <ōDwv'  
*rtquvcvg'cpf'ftcy 'pgct' }vq'Cncj ;#0* [153;](#)

~.....C "uki p'qh'y g'm { cn'Ego r cpkpu'qh'y g'Rtqr j gv\*U'y cu"  
y cv'y g'ghgev'qh'r tquvcvtqp"eqwf "dg'uggp"qp'y gk"  
hqtgj gcf u<ōVj gk 'b ctmku' }xkldrg; 'qp 'y gk 'rc egu 'ht qo "  
*y g'ghgev'qh'r tquvcvtqp0* [1542](#)

"

~.....Uwlf "o cngu'o cp'j cto qpkwu'cpf "eqpeqtf cpv'y kj "cm"  
qh'etgcvtqp0Vj ku'ku'dgecwug'cm'etgcwtgu'k'j gcxgp'cpf "qp"  
gctj ô htqo "y g'uctu'vq'y g'r rcpwô r tquvcvg'cpf "ctg"  
j wo drg'dghqtg'I qf <ōVq'Cncj 'rtquvcvgu'y j cvxgt 'ku'k'p "  
*y g'j gcxgp'v'cpf 'y j cvxgt 'ku'qp 'y g'gctj .ö* [1543](#) "cpf "  
*ōCpf 'y g'j gtd'v'cpf 'y g'itgg'rtquvcvg' }vq'Cncj ;0* [1544](#)

"

~.....Uwlf "o gcpu'j cto qp { "y kj 'y g'cpi gnu'qh'I qf 0J cf tcv'  
<Cnk\*:-e +uc { u<ōVj gtg'ku'pq'rc { gt'qh'y g'j gcxgp'u'y kj qw"  
j cxkpi "y g'gk'c'i tqwr "qh'cpi gnu'k'v'y g'ucv'g'qh'uwlf 0 [1545](#)

"

~.....Uwlf "ku'y g'j ki j guv'f gi tgg'qh'qdgf kpeg'cpf "ugtxkwf g"  
dgecwug'o cp'r rcegu'qp'y g'gctj 'y g'mhkguv'r ctv'qh'j ku"



dqf { . 'k0j' ku'hqtgj gcf . 'cpf' "gztguugu'j wo kkv{ "cpf "  
ko r qvpeg'kp'yj g'rtgugpeg'qh'yj g'Qo pkr qvppv'Cwj qtkv{ 0  
"

~.....Umlwf "ku'yj g'o quv'uwdrko g'ucvkap'hqt'yj g'pqdnguv'o gp"  
cpf'y qo gp'qh'yj g'y qtrf 0I qf "eqo o cpf gf "J ku'Rtqr j gv\*U+  
vq'r tqutcvg. "cpf'yj cv'y cu'pqv'qpn{ 'f wtkpi 'f c{ vko g'dw'cnuq"  
f wtkpi 'yj g'pki j v'δCpf'yj qtu j kr 'J ko 'hqt'c'yj cvej 'qh'yj g'  
**pkj v'c'p'f' l' rqt hq' J ko 'yj g'pki j v' lqpi 0** [1546](#) 'Cpf' 'kp'  
cf f tguukpi 'J cf tcv'0 ct{ co '\*Uckpv'0 ct{ +ô yj cv'r wtg'cpf "  
f gxqvgf 'y qo cpô J g'uc{ u'δQ'0 ct{ . 'dg'hdgflgpv'iq' { qwt "  
**Nqtf. 'c'p'f' r' t qut cvg 0** [1547](#)  
"

~.....Umlwf "eqo gu'chvgt'yj g't wmw:0K'ku'c'o qtg'r gthgev'cpf "  
j ki j gt'ucv' g'yj cp't wmw: "cpf' dtkpi u'yj g'r gtuqp'r tc{ kpi 'vq"  
yj g'r gcm'qh'j wo kkv{ 0Cu'uvej . 't wmw: "cpf' 'umlwf' 'ctg' wuwcm{ "  
o gpvkapgf 'vqi gj gt'kp'yj g'S wtæp0Hqt "gzco r ng. "δQ' { qw' "  
**yj q'j cxg'hc kj #Dqy 'f qy p'c'p'f' r' t qut cvg' "**  
**{ qwt ugnxgu 0** [1548](#) "cpf' "ō[ qw' lgg'yj go 'dqy kpi 'c'p'f' "  
**rt qut cvkpi }kp'yj qtu j kr ; 0** [1549](#)  
"

~.....Umlwf "ku'yj g'u{ o dqn'qh'hc kj 'kp'yj g'f kxkpg'uki pu'δQpn{ "  
**yj qug'dgltxg'kp' Qwt 'lki pu'yj q. 'yj gp'yj gl'ctg'tgo kpf gf "**  
**qh'yj go . 'hcnf qy p'kp' r' t qut cvkqp 0** [154:](#)  
"

~.....Pki j v{ 'r tqutcvkap'ku'qpg'qh'yj g'uki pu'qh'yj g'tki j vqwu"  
ugtxcpw'qh'I qf <δVj g' lgt xcpw'qh'yj g' Cnldgpglkegpv'ctgí " "  
**yj qug'yj q'lr gpf'yj g'pki j v'y kj 'yj gk' Nqtf. 'r' t qut cvkpi "**  
**cpf' l'wcpf kpi }kp'yj qtu j kr ; 0** [154:](#)  
"

~.....Umlwf "ku'yj g'cf qtpo gpv'qh'r tc{ gt0Uq. 'r gthqto 'kv"  
rtqr gtn{ 0K co 'c / cf ks '\*:ε+'uc{ u'δY j gpngxg' { qw'r gthqto "  
r tc{ gt. 'r gthqto 'yj g't wmw: "cpf' 'umlwf' 'y gni'cu'I qf 'y kni' kxg"  
ugxgpv{ 'vko gu'yj g'tgy ctf "qt'gxgp'o qtg0 [1552](#)  
"

~.....Umlwf "ku'yj g'uqwtg'qh'r tkf g'qh'I qf "vq'yj g'cpi gnu. "cpf "  
yj wa. 'kv'gpvcku'J ku'hcxqt'uwej 'yj cv'kp'gxgt { 'umlwf. "qpg'qh"  
o cpæ'ukpu'ku'hqti kxgp'cpf' 'c'i tgcvtgy ctf "ku'tgeqtf gf 'hqt "  
j ko [1553](#) "J cf tcv':Crik\*:ε+'uckf <δK'o cp'qpn{ "npgy 'y j cv"  
o gte{ "gpngxqr gu'j ko "cv'yj g'vko g'qh'umlwf. 'j g'y qwf "pngxg"  
tckug'wr 'j ku'j gcf 'htqo 'yj cv'ucv0 [1554](#)  
"

~.....Umlwf "gzvki vkuj gu'yj g'ur kkv'qh'gi qkuo "cpf' 'r tkf g. "cpf "

f grkxgtu'o cp'htqo 'xcpkx{ [Q555](#)

~.....Vj g'Rtqr j gv\*U+'wugf 'vq'uc{ <õQp'vj g'F c{ "qh"

Tguwttgevkqp. "Ky knkf gpvk{ "o { "w o c j "d{ "j g'o ctm'qh"  
r tqutcvkqp "vj cv'vj g{ "j c x g"qp "vj gk 'hqtg j gcf uõ [1556](#) "Vj cv'  
r qt v k p "q h'j g'gctvj "qp'y j k e j "r tqutcvkqp "y cu'o c f g'y k m'  
vgukh{ "vq'vj g'f gxqvkqp "qh'o cp"qp "vj g'F c{ "qh"

Tguwttgevkqp [1557](#) "cpf "gxgp "kp'vj g'y qtrf . "c' tcf kcpv'r qkpv"  
eqppgevk'vq'vj g'j' gexgpu [Q558](#)

~.....Cu'kp'vj g'ecug"qh' t w m w : "m p i "r tqutcvkqp u' t g u w m' k p' v j g"  
r g t o c p g p e g "q h' h c x q t u " c p f " m p i g x k x { [Q559](#)

"

~.....Umlwf "ku'uq'ko r qtcvpv'vj cv'I qf "eqo o cpf u'c"i tgcv"

Rtqr j gv\*U+'uwej "cu'Kt c j k o " \* C d t c j c o + \* : e + " v q ' e n g c p u g "

O culk "cn' c t c o " h q t " v j q u g " y j q ' r g t h q t o " v j g "

ekewo co dwrcvkqp"} cy ch "qh'vj g"Mc -dcj . 't w m w : " c p f "

umlwf [Q55:](#)

"

### Vj g'y kuf qo 'dgj kpf 'umlwf

"

Vj g'Eqo o cpf gt "qh'vj g'Hckj hml' : C r k \* : e + y cu'cungf "eqpegtkpi "  
vj g'y kuf qo "dgj kpf "umlwf 0Vj g'Kõ co " \* : e + u c k f < õ V j g' h k u v' u m l w f "  
o gcpu'vj cv'Ky cu'f wuv'kp'vj g'dgi kppkpi . "cpf "cu'Ktckug"o { "j gcf "  
htqo "umlwf . "k'bo gcpu'vj cv'Keco g'vq'vj g'y qtrf "htqo "vj g'f wuv'  
Vj g'ugeqpf "umlwf"o gcpu'vj cv'Ky kn'ci ckp'tgwtp'vq'vj g'uqkn"cpf "  
cu'Ktckug"o { "j gcf "htqo "umlwf . "k'bo gcpu'vj cv'qp'vj g'F c{ "qh"  
Tguwttgevkqp "Ky kn'tkug'w' htqo "vj g'i t c x g " c p f " d g "  
uwo o qpgf õ [155:](#) " " " "

"

Kõ co "c / c f k s " \* : e + u c { u < õ U k p e g " u m l w f " k u ' h q t " I q f . " k ' b o w u v "  
vj gtghqtg'pqv'dg'f qpg"qp"cp{ vj kpi "vj cv'ku'gcvgp"qt'y qtp'y j k e j "  
f t c y u ' v j g " c w g p v k p p " q h ' o c v g t k e n' u u 0 U m l w f " o w u v' t g o k p f " o c p " q h "  
I qf . " p q v' v j g' u q o c e j . " e m v j k p i " c p f " o c v g t k e n' v j k p i u õ [1562](#)

"

Y g'tgcf "kp'vj g" cf kj "vj cv'vj g'tgcuqp"dgj kpf "vj g'r tqutcvkqp"htq"  
hqi ghwpguu"} umlwf "ucj y k' hqt "wkpvgpvkqpcn'gzegu"cpf "  
f ghelkpekgu" \* k p' v j g' p w o d g t " q h' c p { " g u g p v k e n' r k m t " q h' v j g "  
r t c { g t + " q t " o k u r m e g f " w w g t c p e g . " u c p f k p i " c p f " u k v k p i " k u' v j c v' K l r k u "  
f k u t c e v g f " { q w t " c w g p v k p p " c p f " e t g c v g f " f k u q t f g t " k p " { q w t " r t c { g t 0 "

"

Vj gtghqtg. "chgt'r tc{ gt{ "qwr gthqto "vy q'r tqutcvkqp'uq'cu'vq"  
twd'j ku'pqug'kp'vj g'i tqwpf "cpf "vq'kphqto "j k o "vj cv'gxgt{ "vko g'j' g"  
etgcvgu'f kuqtf gt. " { q w' y k n' c i c k p' r g t h q t o " r t q u t c v k p p " d g h q t g "

c tev:Crk\*ε+uckf <ōVj g"gzvgtpcn'cr r gctcpeg"} *cj kt*; "qh'vj g"  
*umlwf* "ku'vj g'r mckpi "qh'vj g'hqtgj gcf "qp'vj g'i tqwvf "y kj "  
ukpegtkv{ "cpf "j wo kkv{ . "dw'ku"guqvgtke "guugpeg"} *dc kp*; "ku'vj g"  
f gcej o gpv'qh'vj g'j gctv'htqo "cmr' g'kuj cdrg'vj kpi u. "cwcej o gpv"  
qh'vj g'j gctv'vq'vj g'gvtpcn'cdqf g. "cpf "tgrkgh'htqo "r tkf g."  
hpcvckuo "cpf "cmly qtrf n{ "cwcej o gpw [Q564](#)  
"

**Vj g'gvs wgw'qhr'gt hqt o kpi 'umlwf**

"

Y g'uj cmr' qkv'qww'uo g'qh'vj g'twgu'qh'gvs wgw'qhr' gthqto kpi "  
*umlwf* "cu'tgeqtf gf "kp'vj g'v'cf kkvpu [Q565](#)  
Chgt "t wmw:kp'r tgr ctckvp'hqt'vj g'r gthqto cpeg'qh'*umlwf* . "vj g"  
j cpf u'o wuv'dg'r megf "hkv'qp'vj g'i tqwvf "dghqtg'vj g'np'ggu0  
"

F wtkpi "vj g'*umlwf* "vj g'j cpf u'o wuv'dg'r megf "r ctcmgn'vq'vj g'gctu0  
Hqt'o gp. "vj g'gndqy u'o wuv'pqv'dg'r megf "qp'vj g'i tqwvf "cpf "  
o wuv'tgo ckp'qr gp"qp'dqj "ukf gu'rkng'y kpi u0P qv'qpn{ "vj g"  
hqtgj gcf "dw'cnuq'vj g'pqug'o wuv'dg'r megf "qp'vj g'i tqwvf 0Kp"  
dgwy ggp'vj g'vy q'r tqutckv'qpu. "vj g'r gtuqp'r tc{ kpi "o wuv'r megf"  
j ku'rhv'hqqv'wvf gt'vj g'tki j v'hqqv'kp'uwej "c"o cppgt'vj cv'vj g"  
y gki j v'qh'j ku'dqf { "ku'qp'vj g'rhv'ukf g'dgecwug'vj g'rhv'ku'vj g"  
u{o dqn'qh'hcnugj qqf "y j kng'vj g'tki j v'ku'vj g'u{o dqn'qh'v'wvj 0  
"

F wtkpi "*umlwf* "vj g'r gtuqp'r tc{ kpi . "cr ctv'htqo "vj g'qdrki cvqt { "  
tgekcn'j cu'vq'ugpf " *crny cj* . "uwr r rdecv'g'cpf "y ggr "qww'qh'hgct "qh"  
I qf 0Y j kng'tkukpi "htqo "*umlwf* ."j g'j cu'vq'tgekng' *wndk* "cpf "  
f wtkpi "vj g'tgekcn'qh' *wndk* ."j g'j cu'vq'tckug'dqj "j ku'j cpf u0  
"

**Vj g'uqk'qh'Mct dcmø**

"

Cmj qwi j "*umlwf* "qp'cp{ "i tqwvf . "pc{ "qp'cp{ "engcp"uv'qpg"cpf "  
y qqf . "ku'r gto ku'kdng'cpf "eqttgev."vj g'uqk'i} *wtdcj* ; "qh'Kø co "  
cn/ wuc{p'j cu'i tgev'o gtku0K'ku'uckf "vj cv'Kø co "c / c

c

w

c

c

c

w

c

w

w

c

w

÷ WC

c

w

k

c

c c

c

c

"

**Rt qut cvkqp'qh'vj cpmu' } uwl wf 'uj wnt ;**

"

Rt qut cvkqp'ku'pqv'gzenwuk'g'v'q'r tc { gt0k'p'hcev.'k'ku'cnuq"  
f kuwugf 'kp'qvj gt'ctgcu'cpf 'k'ku'gxgp'qdrki cvqt { 'uqo gwo gu"  
uwej "cu'chvt'vj g'tgekcn'qh'qpg'qh'vj g'xgtugu'hqt'y j kej "  
r tqut cvkqp'ku'qdrki cvqt { 0

Qpg'qh'vj g'y c { u'qh'gzr tguukpi 'i tcvkwf g'ku'vj g'r tqut cvkqp'qh'  
vj cpmu' } uwl wf 'uj wnt ; 'y j kej 'ku'j ki j n { 'tgeqo o gpf gf 0

"

Uwl wf 'uj wnt "o gcpu'i kxkpi 'vj cpmu'hqt'vj g'kpeguucpv'f kxkpg"  
dnguukpi u'y j kej 'j cxg'dggp'uj qy gtgf "wr qp'wu'cpf "qwt'hco kn { 0

"

Ko co "c / cf ks "x+uc {u<ōY j gpgxgt" {qwtgo go dgt "c" dngukpi ."  
r nceg" {qwt "hqtgj gcf "qp" vj g'i tqwpf "cu" c" vqngp "qh" vj cpmu" cpf "k"  
{ qw" ugg" vj cv" vj g" r gqr ng" ctg" hqmqkpi "cv" { qw. "cu" c" tgur gev" hqt" vj cv  
hexqt. "dgpf "c" hkwg" dkō]567\_

"

Vj g" J qn { "Rtqr j gv" \*U+ y cu" uggp" f kuo qwpv kpi "c" eco grōJ g"  
r gthqto gf "r tqutcvkqp" hkg" vko gu" cpf "uckf <ōLkdtcōk" eco g" f qy p"  
vq" o g" cpf "i" cxg" o g" hkg" v{ r gu" qh" kpuji j v. "cpf "hqt" gxgt { "kpuji j v" K  
o cf g" uclf cjō]568\_ "

c tev" :Crik" \*x+ uqo gko gu" y qwf "hkp v" y j kng" r gthqto kpi "umlwf "  
ij wnt]569\_ "cpf "k" vj cu" dggp" pcttcvgf "htqo " vj g" Ko co "qh" vj g" vko g"  
\*x+ vj cv" vj g" o quv" pgeguuct { "qh" vj g" tgeqo o gpf gf "cevu"  
} umppcj ; "ku" umlwf "ij wnt]56: \_ "

"

F wtkpi "vj g" umlwf "ij wnt "cp { "f j knt "qt "uwr r ncev kqp" ku"  
r gto kuukng. "dw" vj g" tgeken" qh" ōij wnt cp "hnc j ō" } vj cpmu" vq"  
Cncj ; "cpf "ōcn/ cof wnc j ō" } cmr tckug" dngapi u" vq" Cncj ; . "cpf "  
tgo go dtcepg" qh" vj g" i tgevdngukpi "qh" vj g" i wctf kcpuj kr "  
} y krc { cj ; "qh" vj g" Cj n'cn Dc { v" \*x+ "ctg" tgeqo o gpf gf]56: \_ "I qf "  
uckf <ōVj g" tgy ctf "qh" vj g" r gtuqp" y j q" r gthqto u" umlwf "ij wnt" ku"  
vj cv" Kcnuq" i kxg" vj cpmu" vq" j koō]572\_

"

Cncj qwi j "vj gtg" ku" c" ur gekhe" vko g" cpf "r nceg" hqt" umlwf "ij wnt. "vj g"  
dguv" vko g" pngxgt vj gruu" ku" chvg" t" gxgt { "r tc { gt "cu" c" uwr r ngo gpv" vq"  
vj g" r tc { gtō

"

### Vj g' dngukpi u' qh' umlwf 'ij wnt

"

O cp { "dngukpi u" cpf "dgpghku" qh' umlwf "ij wnt" j cxg" dggp"  
o gpv kqpgf "k" vj g" vcf kkp uōY g" uij cm' dtkgn { "ucv g" uqo g" qh"  
vj go "dngy <

"

Ki" vj gtg" ku" f ghlekpe { "k" r tc { gt" y j kej "ku" pqv" tgo qxgf "vj tqwi j "  
vj g" tgeqo o gpf gf "cpf "qr vkpcnr" tc { gtu. "umlwf "ij wnt" y km"  
eqo r gpucv g" hqt" kōK' gpvku" vj g" r ngcuwtg" qh" I qf "cpf "tgo qxgu"  
vj g" f kuvpeg" dgwy ggp" o cp" cpf "I qf ōUwr r ncev kqp" f wtkpi "vj g"  
umlwf "ij wnt" ku" tgeqo o gpf gf "cpf "j cu" vj g" tgy ctf "qh" vgp" cny cu"  
cpf "vj g" tgo qxcn" qh" vgp" o clqt "ukpuō

"

Eqpegtkpi "vj g" uc v kqp" cpf "uc wu" qh' umlwf "ij wnt. "k" ku" gpqwi j "

vq'uc{ 'y cvI qf 'y qwf "dg'r tqwf "qh'k'cpf "gZR tguu'y ku'r tlf g'vq"  
y g'cpi gnuQ573

"

### Vj g'r tquT cvkqpu'qh'vj g'uc'kw'qh'I qf

"

Ko co "c / cf ks '\*:e+'uc{ u'õVj g'tgcuqp"dgj kpf "Kltcj ko æ'\*:e+"  
cwkpo gpv'qh'vj g'uc'kw'qh'HI kpf "qh'Cmcj "}nj crkwmj k 'y cu"  
j ku'o cp{ 'r tquTcvkqpu'qp'vj g'i tqwvf Q574 "

"

Qp'vj g'pli j v'y j gp" c tev':Cik'\*:e+'y cu'uw r qugf "vq'unggr "qp"  
y g'dgf "qh'vj g'J qn{ 'Rtqr j gv'\*U+lp"qtf gt 'vq'r tqvgev'j ko "htqo "  
y g'uy qtf u'qh'j ku'gpgo kgu."j g'cungf 'y g'O guugpi gt "qh'Cmcj "  
\*U+õK'Kf q'uq."y km' { qwt r'kg'dg'uchg'htqo 'f cpi gt Aõ'Y j gp'vj g"  
Rtqr j gv'\*U+i cxg'cp"chko cvkxg'tgr n{." c tev':Cik'\*:e+'uo krgf "  
cpf 'r gthqto gf "umlwf 'ij wnt "cu'c'i guwtg'qh'i tcvkwf g'htq'vj ku"  
qr r qt wpkv{ Q575 "

"

Y j gp'vj g'j gcf "qh'cdw'Lej n'ngcf gt "qh'vj g'r qn{ y gkuu."y cu"  
dtqwi j v'vq'vj g'Rtqr j gv'\*U+."j g'r gthqto gf "umlwf 'ij wnt Q576

"

Ko co "cu/Ullcf '\*:e+'y qwf 'r gthqto "umlwf 'ij wnt "cu'cp"  
gZR tguukqp'qh'vj cpmOY j gpgxgt "c'ecrco kv{ 'y cu'vcngp"cy c{ "  
htqo "j ko "qt"j g'pkkcvf "y g'tgeqpek'cvkqp"dgwy ggp'y q"  
O wurko u."j g'y qwf "o cng'umlwf 'ij wnt OJ ku'umlwf "y cu'uq'iqpi "  
y cv'j g'y qwf 'r gtur kt g'r tqhwugn{ Q577

"

### Uqo g'r qlpw

"

30Vj g'r meg'qh'r tquTcvkqp'ku'uq'ko r qtvcpv'kp'vj cv'y g'vj wu'tgcf "  
kp'vj g'tcf k'kqpu'õChgt'r tc{ gt."vqwej "y g'r meg'qh'r tquTcvkqp"  
y ky "{ qwt"j cpf "cpf 'cr r n{ 'kv'vq' { qwt 'hceg'cpf "dqf { "kp"qtf gt "vq"  
tgo ckp'uchg'htqo 'f kugcugu."r nei wgu'cpf "wpr ngcucpv'  
y kpi uõ Q578 "

"

40Vt { "pqv'vq'htq' g'umlwf 'ij wnt "chvgt'vj g'o ci j tkd"}f wum{ "  
r tc{ gt "cu'vj g'uw r r'ec'cvkqp'chvgt'kv'ku'ceegr vgf Q579

"

Ko co "c / cf ks '\*:e+'uckf <õCp{ qpg'y j q'r gthqto u'r tquTcvkqp"  
dgwy ggp'vj g'cf j cp'cpf "ks co cj "cpf 'y wu'uc{ u'y j krg'kp"  
r tquTcvkqp."õKf q'r tquTcvg'dghqtg"l qw'j wo dn{."uwdo kuukxgn{ "  
cpf "o ggm{ .õ'I qf "y kn'r meg'iqxg'htq'j ko "kp'vj g'j gctw'qh'vj g"  
dgrkxgtu'cpf 'hget'qh'j ko "kp'vj g'j gctw'qh'vj g'j { r qetkgu"

}o wpcHks kp; Q157: \_

"  
50Rtqutcvkqp'ku'uqngn{ 'hqt'I qf "cpf 'k'ku'pqv'r gto kuukdnq'vq"  
r tquvcvg"dghqtg'cp{ qpg'kpenwf kpi 'yj g'Rtqr j gv'qh'cmj "  
\*U+.157; \_"ngv'cmppg'kp'htqp'v'qh'yj g'i tcxgu'qh'yj g'ko co u'\*:e+'cpf "  
yj gk'f guegpf cpvu}ko co / cf gj uj . 'kp'htqp'v'qh'yj lej 'uqo g"  
r gqr ng'f q'r tquvcvg'cu'cp"gzr tguukqp'qh'tgur gev0  
"

Y j gp'c'i tqwr "qh'O wurko u'o ki tcvgf "vq'cd{ uukpkc.'yj g'kphk'gnu"  
qh'O geec'f kur cvej gf "c'f grgi cvkqp'vq'Mkpi 'P gi wu'kp'qtf gt'hqt "  
j ko "pqv'vq'cee qo o qf cvg'yj g'O wurko u'kp'j ku'eqwpt { "cpf 'yj wu"  
gzr gn'yj go 0kp'cee qtf cpeg'yj kj 'yj g'ewuqo u'cv'yj cv'ko g.'yj g"  
tgr tgugpwcvxg'qh'yj g'S wtc{ uj 'r tquvcvgf "dghqtg'yj g'P gi wu"  
\*kpi "qh'cd{ uukpkc+0Qp'yj g'eqptct { .'yj g'O wurko "  
tgr tgugpwcvxg.'Lc-ht.'yj g'dtqyj gt'qh" c tcv':Cik'\*:e+'f kf 'pqv"  
r tquvcvg.'uc{ kpi <ōY g'f q'pqv'r tquvcvg'vq'cp{ dqf { "gzegr v"  
I qf 0}1582 "

Vj g'r tquvcv'kp'qh' c tcv[ c:s wd'\*Lceqd+'\*:e+'cpf 'j ku'uqpu'vq'"  
c tcv[ wuwH'Lqugr j +\*~+y cu'cnuq'pqv'hqt '[ wuwH'dw'hqt'I qf "  
cu'c'vqngp'qh'i tcvkwf g'hqt'yj g'dngukpi "qh'tgw'pkqp'yj kj '[ wuwH'  
ōCpf'yj g{ 'lgnlf qy p 'r tquvcvg'dghqtg'j ko 0}1583 "

"  
"  
"

[1526](#) "Umtcj "cn'O wtucrv'99-6: 0Ugg"Dk ct "cn/Cpy ct."xqr0: 7.'r 0'  
3220

[1527](#) "Umtcj "cn'Y csk:ej '78-960

[1528](#) "Lco k:~'cn'C cf kj ."xqr04.'r 0'; 440

[1529](#) "Dk ct "cn/Cpy ct."xqr0: 7.'r 0'32: 0

[152:](#) "Umtcj " cf "5: <460

[152;](#) "Y cuc'krl'cuj /Uj k:ej ."xqr06.'r 0'; 4: 0

[1532](#) "Y cuc'krl'cuj /Uj k:ej ."xqr06.'r 0'; 4: 0

[1533](#) "Lco k:~'cn'C cf kj ."xqr07.'r 0'4250

[1534](#) "Y cuc'krl'cuj /Uj k:ej ."xqr06.'r 0'; 4: 0

[1535](#) "Y cuc'krl'cuj /Uj k:ej ."xqr06.'r 0'; 640

[1536](#) "Y cuc'krl'cuj /Uj k:ej ."xqr06.'r 0'; 640

[1537](#) "Cml'yj gug'gks wgwgu'ctg'tgeqtf gf "kp"Y cuc'krl'cuj /Uj k:ej ."xqr06.'r 0'; 42/; 650



[1538](#) "Dk ct 'cn/Cpy ct."xqr0: 7.'r 03320  
[1539](#) "Y cucðk'cij /Uj k:ej ."xqr06.'r 0; 440  
[153:](#) "Qh'eqwtug."uwlwf 'ku'uqrgn{ 'hqt'I qf "cpf 'o cp'y cu'o gtgn{ "  
 cuuwo gf "vj g's kdnj "qh'vj g'cpi gnu0  
[153:](#) "Umtcj 'cn/-Crcs"; 8-3; 0  
[1542](#) "Umtcj 'cn/Hcvj "6: <4; 0  
[1543](#) "Umtcj 'cp/Pc n'38<6; 0  
[1544](#) "Umtcj 'ct/Tc o cp"77-80  
[1545](#) "Pcj l'cn/Dcwi j cj ."Ugto qp"; 30  
[1546](#) "Umtcj 'cn/Kpucp"98<480  
[1547](#) "Umtcj 'Cn'-K t cp"5<650  
[1548](#) "Umtcj 'cn/ cll"44<990  
[1549](#) "Umtcj 'cn/Hcv "6: <4; 0  
[154:](#) "Umtcj 'cu/Uclfcj "54<370  
[154:](#) "Umtcj 'cn/Hwtscp"47<85/860  
[1552](#) "Dk ct 'cn/Cpy ct."xqr0: 7.'r 035; 0  
[1553](#) "Lco k: 'cn/C cf kj ."xqr07.'r 06880  
[1554](#) "Lco k: 'cn/C cf kj ."xqr07.'r 06: 40  
[1555](#) "Lco k: 'cn/C cf kj ."xqr07.'r 06750  
[1556](#) "O wupcf 'C o cf 'kdp" cpdcn"xqr06.'r 03: ; 0  
[1557](#) "Lco k: 'cn/C cf kj ."xqr07.'r 03: ; 0  
[1558](#) "O wuxftcm'cn/Y cucðk"xqr06.'r 06: 70  
[1559](#) "Y cucðk'cij /Uj k:ej ."xqr06.'r 0; 4: 0  
[155:](#) "Umtcj 'cn/Dcstcj "4<347<õY g'ej cti gf "Cdtcj co "cpf "  
 Kij o cgn'y kj 'ku'wr nggr."uc{ kpi j ."Rwt kq "O { "J qwug'hqt 'vj qug"  
 yj q'i q'ctqwpf 'kx.'hqt 'vj qug'yj q'o cng'k'c't gvt gev'cpf 'hqt 'vj qug"  
 yj q'dqy "cpf 'rtqumcvg0  
[155:](#) "Dk ct 'cn/Cpy ct."xqr0: 7.'r 035; 0  
[1562](#) "Cn/Hcs kj ."xqr03.'r 04: 40  
[1563](#) "Cn/Y chl"xqr0: .'r 0; ; 40  
[1564](#) "O wuxftcm'cn/Y cucðk"xqr06.'r 06: 60  
[1565](#) "Vj gug'tcf kkpup'j cxg'dggp'tgeqtf gf 'kp"Y cucðk'  
 cij /Uj k:ej ."xqr06.'r r 0; 72/; ; 20  
[1566](#) "Vj g'uwdlgeu'qh'vj ku'f kuwukqp'j cxg'dggp'tgeqtf gf 'kp'vj g"  
 vcf kkpup'qh'vj g'dqqm"Mc o klc/ ^ k'ctcv."Ugevkqp": ; "qpy ctf 0  
[1567](#) "Cn/Y chl"xqr0: .'r 0: 470  
[1568](#) "O wcllej 'cn/Dc{ cø."xqr03.'r 05680  
[1569](#) "Lco k: 'cn/C cf kj ."xqr07.'r 067; 0  
[156:](#) "Lco k: 'cn/C cf kj ."xqr07.'r 06750  
[156:](#) "Lco k: 'cn/C cf kj ."xqr07.'r 068; 0  
[1572](#) "Cn/Hcs kj ."xqr03.'r 05560

- [1573](#) "Cn/Hcs kj ."xqr03."r 05530  
[1574](#) "Dk ct "cn/Cpy ct."xqr0: 7."r 03850  
[1575](#) "Cn/Y c hk"xqr0: ."r 0: : 40  
[1576](#) "Lco k:!"cn/C cf kj ."xqr07."r 06970  
[1577](#) "Dk ct "cn/Cpy ct."xqr0: 7."r 03590  
[1578](#) "Uchpcj "cn/Dc ct0  
[1579](#) "Y cuc φk'cij /Uj kεj ."xqr06."r 0327: 0  
[157:](#) "Y cuc φk'cij /Uj kεj ."xqr06."r 08550  
[157;](#) "Y cuc φk'cij /Uj kεj ."xqr06."r 0: : 80  
[1582](#) "O wpcf "C o cf "kdp" cpdcn"xqr03."r 06830  
[1583](#) "Uwtcj "[ mwh34-3220

Ū` àb&óQá^cÁ Ū`æ&@ Œ}[\_]&^ ^}o Œ^ááæ& Ū`]]|:ó@Ájã



Ö@|ÁæË/æ àã@

õUwdj cp'Cmcj ö'ji mqt { 'dg'vq'Cmcj ;

"  
"

Y j krg'kp'twmw:~cpf 'umlwf . 'yj g'r gtupr'r tc { kpi 'i mtkhgu'I qf 0  
Y j gp'vj g'xgtug. "õUq'egrgdt cvg'vj g'Pco g'qh'qwt 'Nqtf . 'yj g"  
Cm'umrt go g.ö]584\_ 'y cu'tgxgcmgf . 'yj g'Rtqr j gv\*U+'vj wu'uckf <  
õCr r n' 'yj ku'eqo o cpf "vq" { qwt 'twmw:~cpf "uc { <

'ä äää ääää ää

Uwd cpc'tcddk'cøt'æ ko 'y c'dk cof kj 0

õI mqt { "dg'vq"o { "Nqtf . 'yj g'I tgcv."cpf 'r tckug"dgmipi u'vq"J ko 0  
"

Cpf 'y j gp'vj g'xgtug. "õl qw'ct g'rcdqtkpi 'vqy ctf" { qwt 'Nqtf . 'yj g"  
Oqw'Gzcngf . ö]585\_ 'y cu'tgxgcmgf . 'j g\*U+'uckf <õCr r n' 'yj ku'  
eqo o cpf "vq" { qwt 'umlwf 'bpf "uc { <

'ä äää óää" äää ää

Uwd cpc'tcddk'cøt'æ ko 'y c'dk cof kj 0

õI mqt { "dg'vq"o { "Nqtf . 'yj g'Gzcngf . "cpf 'r tckug"dgmipi u'vq"  
J ko 0]586\_

"

Vj g'lvckqp'qh'vcudlj

"

I mtkh { kpi " } wudk ; "cpf "gzcnpkpi " } wp/k { cj ; "I qf "ctg'vj g'tqqv"  
qh'cm'cwj gpvle "Kuro ke "dgnghu"cpf 'yj qwi j w<

"

Vcy kf "o gcpu'tgi ctf kpi "I qf "cu'htgg'htqo "cp { "vckp'qh"  
r qn' y gkuo <õEngct 'ku'Cmcj "qh'cp { "rctvpgtu'vj cv'vj g { "o c { "  
cuetkdg" } vq"J ko ;#ö]587\_

"

Lwvkeg" } æf n' "o gcpu'eqpukf gtpki "I qf "cu'htgg'htqo "cp { "hqto "qh"  
kplwvkeg<õVj g { "uckf . "K o cewrcv'ku'qwt 'Nqtf #Y g'j cxg"  
kpf ggf "dggp"y tqpi f qgtu#ö]588\_

"

Rtqr j gj qqf " } pwdwy y cj ; "cpf "K co cvg" } ko co cj ; "o gcp"  
vtgcvki "I qf "cu'ko o wpg'htqo 'yj g'rcem'qh'vj g'r wtr qug. 'yj g"





"

Ko co 'c / cf ks '\*:ε+'pcttcvgu'vj cv'vj g'O guugpi gt"qh'Cmcj '\*U+'  
uckf 'vj cv'y j gp'c'ugt xcpv'qh'I qf 'wwgtu. "ōUwd cp'Cmcj .ö"  
y j cvxgt 'ku'wpf gt'vj g'F kxpg'Vj tqpg'i mtkhku'I qf "cmipi 'y ky "  
j ko "cpf '32'ko gu'vj g'tgy ctf 'uj cm'dg'i kxgp'vq'j ko OY j gp'j g"  
tgekgu. "ōCn' c ö'I qf 'uj cmi tcpv'j ko 'vj g'dnguakpi u'qh'vj g"  
y qtrf 'vml'j g'o ggw'Cmcj "cpf "gpvgtu'kp'vq'vj g'dnguakpi u'qh'vj g"  
j gtgchgt [059:](#)

"

### Rt ceveceñ'vudlj

"

Ko co 'c / cf ks '\*:ε+'uckf <ōQpg"qh'vj g'o quv'f kkkeww'cpf "  
ko r qtvcpv'vj kpi u'vj cv'I qf 'j cu'o cf g'pgeguuct { 'hqt'etgc'vqp'ku"  
ōcdwpf cpv'tgo go dtcepegö"} fj kn "cn'nc vj kt; Ö"J g'\*:ε+'vj gp'uckf <  
ōY j cv'k'o gcpu'ku'pqv'vj g'tgekcn'qh'ōUwd cp'Cmcj k"  
y cø' co f wkn'c k'y c'rc'k'c'j c'kn'ncj w'Cmcj w'cndctö"} I mqt { "  
dg'vq'Cmcj =r tckug'dg'vq'Cmcj =vj gtg'ku'pq'i qf "dw'Cmcj =Cmcj "  
ku'i tgevg; 'cnj qwi j 'k'ku'cnuq'r ctv'qh'vj go OY j cv'k'o gcpu'ku'=vq"  
tgo go dgt'Cmcj "cu'vq'y j cv'ku'ncy hwi'} cnc' "cpf 'y j cv'ku"  
wprcy hwi'} ctco ; [059:](#) "

"

Vj cv'ku.'vq'tgo go dgt'I qf 'y j gp'cev'kpi =kh'c'egt'vcp'vcun'lo gcpu"  
qdgf kpeg'vq'J ko . 'k'j cu'vq'dg'wpf gtvcngp=kh'k'gctpu'J ku"  
f kur ngcuwtg. 'k'j cu'vq'dg'cdepf qpgf 0

"

### Tgr gvkkqp'qh'vudlj

"

Uqo gqpg'eco g'vq'vj g'j qwug"qh'Ko co 'c / cf ks '\*:ε+0J g'ucy 'vj g"  
Ko co '\*:ε+'kp'c'ucv'g'qh't wmw' i mtkh { kpi 'I qf "cpf 'tgr gc'v'kpi 'vj g"  
wudk '82'ko gu'OY j kg'kp'vj g'ucv'g'qh'wmlwf . 'vj g'Ko o 'tgr gc'v'g"  
vj g'wud '722'ko gu [05: 2](#)

"

Vj g'tgr gvkkqp"qh'wudk 'ku'f kuwugf "pqv'qpn { 'kp'r tc { gt "dw'kp"  
vj g"  
k c cj . "cpf 'kp'qyj gt "ecugu. 'vj g"

tgr gvkkqp"qh'wudk 'j cu'dggp'tgeqo o gpf gf 0

"

Hqt'kpucpeg. 'kp'vj g'r tc { gt. "cr ctv'htqo 'vj g'fj kn "kp't wmw' : "cpf "  
wmlwf . "Vcudk cv'cn' Ctdc -εj "ecp'cnuq'dg'tgr gc'v'g' "kp'vj g'vj kf "cpf "  
hqt'vj "tcmæj u0Dcugf "qp'dqyj "Uwppk'cpf "Uj kεj "v'cf kxqpu."  
y j cv'ku'o gcpv'd { 'vj g'dcs'k' cv'c / cnk cv' } òrcv'kpi 'tki j vqwu"

f ggf uö; [15: 3](#) 'kp'xgtug'68"qh'Umtcj 'cn/Mcj h'ku'vj ku"Vcudk cv'  
cn/Ctde-εj [05: 4](#) 'Cu"uvcvgf 'd{ 'J cf tev"-Cnk"\*ε+ 'vj g'fj knt "qh"  
J cf tev'Ktcej ko '\*ε+'cv'vj g'ko g"qh'eqputwexpi 'vj g"Mc-εcj 'y cu"  
ōUwd cp'Cmcj k'y cøt' co f wkrwj k'y c'rc'krj c'krwj w'Cmcj w'  
cndctö [05: 5](#)

"

**Tgo go dtcpeg'qh'I qf 'fj knt 'Cmcj ; 'kp'Kuro le'ewwtg**

"

Ngv'wu'vcng'c"dtkgh'mqmqm'cv'vj g'tgo go dtcpeg'qh'I qf "fj knt "  
Cmcj ; 'kp'Kuro le'ewwtg<

"

Y j gp'uwr tkugf "cpf "co c| gf ."qwt'hckj hwi'cpeguqtu'y qwf "uc{<  
ōOcij cø'Cmcj ö"}y j cv'Cmcj 'j cu'y kngf # "qt'ōUwd cp'Cmcj ö"  
}i mqt{ "dg'vq'Cmcj # =y j gp"gpwtkpi 'vj g'j qwug<ō/ c'Cmcj ö"}Q"  
Cmcj # =y j gp'ugr ctevkpi 'htqo "gcej "qvj gt<ōMj qf c" c/k ö"}o c{ "  
I qf 'r tqvgev\*{ qw# # =y j gp'uvcpf kpi <ō/ c "-Cnk#"}Q"-Cnk# =vq"  
tgo qxg'hckj wg'y j kng'y qtnkpi <ōMj qf c 's wy y c wö"}o c{ "I qf "  
i kxg{ qw'r qy gt# =kp'tgr n{ 'vq'vj g'kps wkt { "chgt'qpgau'j gcmj <  
ōCn' co f wkrwj ö"}Cm'r tckug'dgnqpi u'vq'Cmcj ; =y j gp'qh'htkpi "  
hqf <ōDkuo krcj ö"}kp'vj g'P co g'qh'Cmcj # =cpf "cv'vj g'gpf "qh'c"  
o gcn'vj g{ 'y qwf 'tgekq'cr r tqr tkvg'r tc{ gtu'cpf 'vj cpmu'vq'I qf 0

"

I tcpf o qvj gtu'y qwf "uvtv'vj gkt'uvt { vgnkpi <ō/ gmk'dwf =/ gmk'  
pcdwf ö"}Vj gtg'y cu'qpeg'pqdqf { "gzegr v'J ko ; 0

"

K'ku'engct'vj cv'vq'rkxg'kp'uwej "cp"cw qur j gtg'cpf "vq'dg'tgctgf "kp"  
uwej "cp"gpvktqpo gpv'y qwf "gpeqwtci g'vj g'tgo go dtcpeg'qh"  
I qf "vq'hny 'kp'vj g'j gctv'cpf 'J ku'P co g'vq'hny 'htqo 'vj g'vqpi wg"  
cv'cp{ "ko g'cpf "kp'cp{ "r meg0""

"

**Vj g'vcudlj 'qh'qvj gt 'ët gcwtt gu**

"

Cm'qh'etgcvkpô vj g'ugxgp'j gcxgpu'cpf 'vj g'gctvj "cpf 'y j cvxgt"  
vj gtg'ku'dgw ggp'vj go ô i mtkhku'I qf [05: 6](#) "Vj g'cpko cnu'uwej "  
cu'vj g'dktfu.'kpcpko cvg'qdlgevu'uwej "cu'vj g'o qwpvckpu. [15: 7](#) "  
vj wpf gt'cpf 'uvtqto [15: 8](#) "f q'uq'cpf 'vj cv'vq'ku'qww'qh"  
eqpuekqwupgu'cpf 'kpvkpe#'

"



ōGcej 'hpqy u'j ku'r'tc{gt'c'pf'l mtkhku'I qf [15: 9](#)

"

Vj g'vcudk "qh'vj g'cpi gnu'ku'uq'r gtxcukxg'vj cv'vj g'Rtqr j gv\*U'





uwej "cu'vj g'xgtug. **ðVj g'j cpf 'qh' Cmcj 'ku'édqyg'vj gk** "  
**j cpf uö** [15; 4](#) "kp'y j kej "k'ku'ko r quukng'hqt'I qf "vq'j cxg'c'j cpf "  
cpf "uq'y g'uc{ 'vj cv'y j cv'ku'o gcpv'd{ "öy g'j cpf "qh' Cmcj ö'ku"  
f kxkpg'r qy gt0J qy gxgt. "k'ecug'y j gtg'y g'ecppqv'eqo r tgj gpf "  
vj g'o gcpkpi . 'y g'j cxg'pq'tki j v'vq'tguqtv'vq"cmgi qtkecn'  
kpvgr tgcwkp0  
"

J qy "eqwf 'y g'tguqtv'vq"cmgi qtkecnkpvgr tgcwkp'y j gp'vj g"  
S wtæp'kugrh'uc{ u."  
"

" · äâä äâ äâ · ää ää ää ä ä ä ää · ää

**ðVj gt g'ku'p'qv'è 'vj kpi 'dww'égrgdt cvgu'J ku'rtckug. 'dww'f'qw'f'q'**  
**pqv'wpf gt uc pf 'vj gk 'i rqt Hlec vqp ö** [15; 5](#)

J qy "eqwf 'y g'tguqtv'vq"cmgi qtkecnkpvgr tgcwkp'y j gp'vj g"  
S wtæp'f gemtgu. **ðCpf 'f'qw'j cxg'p'qv'dggp 'i kxgp 'q'ht'vj g'**  
**mpqy rgi g'gz.egr v'è 'hgy 'j'qh'f'qw'j ö** [15; 6](#) A

Y g'tgcf "o cp{ 'k'o gu'kp'vj g'S wtæp'vj cv'vj g'Rtqr j gv\*U+'y j q"  
j cu'ceegu'vq'gvgtpcn'hpqy rgi g. 'uckf <**ðKf q'p'qv'hpqy ö** [15; 7](#) "  
Uq'y j cv'kh'y g'cnuq'uc{ . "öY g'f q'pqv'hpqy ö"cpf "öY g'f q'pqv'  
wpf gtucpf öA

Y j cv'ku'kpvgtgukpi 'ku'vj cv'I qf 'j cu'gzr rleknl 'f gemtgf 'vq'wu'qwt"  
ki pqtcepg'cpf "rcem'qh'hpqy rgi g<**ðDww'f'qw'f'q'p'qv'wpf gt uc pf "**  
**vj gk 'i rqt Hlec vqp ö** [15; 8](#) "Dww'vj g'r tqwf "o cp'ku'pqv'tgcf { "vq"  
uc{ <ðKf q'pqv'wpf gtucpf "vj g'ugetgv'qh'etgcwkp"co qpi 'y j kej "ku"  
vj g'wudk 'qh'qvj gt'etgcwtgu0

F qgu'pqv'vj g'S wtæp'ecvgi qtkecnl 'f kuemqug'vj cv'vj g'j qqr qg'y cu"  
cy ctg'qh'vj g'uwp/y qtuj kr r kpi 'r tcewleg'qh'vj g'r gqr rg'qh'Uj gdc"  
cpf 'tgr qtvgf 'vj g'uco g'vq'J cf tcv'Uwrc{ o cp'\*-x+'uc{ kpi <ðVj g"  
twrgt'qh'Uj gdc'ku'c'y qo cp'y j q'ku'ukv'kpi "qp'c'rci g'vj tqpg'cpf "  
j gt'r gqr rg'ctg'y qtuj kr r kpi 'vj g'uwp [15; 9](#) "'

Vj g'j qqr qg'hpqy rgi g'qh'vj g'r gewlctkkgu'qh'vj g"  
gpxkqpo gpv'cpf 'vj g'pco g'qh'vj g'rcpf . "cpf 'ku'cdk'kv' 'vq"  
f kxkpi wkuj 'y qo cp'htqo "o cp. 'twrgt'htqo 'uwdlgev. 'r qn' y gkuo "  
htqo "o qpqv' gkuo . "cpf 'vj g'rkng'ctg'cm'uki pu'qh'vj g'kpvgnki gpeg"  
qh'qvj gt'etgcwtgu0

F qgu'pqv'j g'S wtæp'uc{ 'j cv'qpg'qh'j g'cpw'uclf 'v'j g'qj gtu."  
ōGpvt '{qwt'fy gnpi u'lgw'Uqro qp'ēpf'j k'j qm'lj qwf''  
tco rrg'qp '{qwy'j kg'j g' 'ēt g'wpcy ctgöA]5; :  
"

Kp'j gug'xgtugu.'wvf gtuxcpf kpi 'j g'o qxgo gpv'qh'j wo cp'dgkpi u."  
j gk'pco gu'\*Uqro qp+'j gk'qeewr cvkqp'\*o k'kct{ +'j gk'  
kpcwgpvkqp'v'y j gtg'j g' 'uvgr.'cpf 'j g'cpw'u'eqpegtp'hqt'j g'  
qj gt'cpw'ctg'co qpi 'j g'kuwgu'j cv'o cngu'wu'cy ctg'qh'j g'  
ecr cekv{ 'cpf 'r qy gt'qh'f k'egt po gpv'qh'qj gt'etgcwtgu0  
P qy .k'h'y g'ceegr v'j g'gzkugpeg'qh'k'pukpev'cu'y g'j cxg'vq'  
ceegr v'j g'vz'v'qh'j g'S wtæp.'j gp'j gtg'ku'pq'o qtg'pggf 'vq'  
lwukh{ 'cpf 'cpcn{| g'j g'wudk 'qh'qj gt'etgcwtgu0  
"  
"

[1584](#) "Umtcj "cnY cskæj '78-960

[1585](#) "Umtcj "cnCæ: 9-30

[1586](#) "Vchkt "cnOkcp."xqr03; .r 03820

[1587](#) "Umtcj "c / w

[1588](#) "Umtcj "cnS cæo '8: <4; 0

[1589](#) "Umtcj "cnCpæo '8< 30

[158:](#) "Umtcj "Cn'Kæ tcp'5<3; 30

[158;](#) "Umtcj "cnO wæo kwp'45-3370

[1592](#) "Umtcj "[ wpu'32-8: 0

[1593](#) "Veudk cv'cn/Ctde æj <rkgtcm{ . 'j g'hqwt'wudk u=k'tghgtu'vq"  
j g'tgekcn'qh'ōUwd cp'Cmæj k'y cæ' co f wknæj k'y c'æ'kæj c"  
kæncj w'Cmæj w'cmlct ö"}I mqt{ "dg'vq'Cmæj ær tckug'dg'vq'Cmæj æ"  
j gtg'ku'pq'i qf "dw'Cmæj æCmæj 'ku'i tgcvg; 0}Vtcpu0

[1594](#) "Umtcj "cnCpdkæ cø'43-440

[1595](#) "Umtcj " c"J c"42-3520

[1596](#) "Umtcj "cp/Pæ t"332-3."50

[1597](#) "Umtcj "c / c c

[1598](#) "Umtcj "cnKæ cø\*qt"Dcpk'Kæ cææ"39-650

[1599](#) "Umtcj "c / c c "

[159:](#) "Y cucææ'cuj /Uj kæj . 'xqr09.'r 03: 90

[159;](#) "CnMcK" xqr04.'r 0: 20

[15: 2](#) "CnY cK" xqr04.'r 03290

[15: 3](#) "Umtcj "cnMcj h3: <68<ōY gcæj 'ēpf'ēj kftgp'ēt g'ēp''

cfqtpo gpv'qh'j g'w'g'qh'j g'y q'f. 'dww'wæpi 't'k'j vgwu'

fggf u'ēt g'dgwgt 'y k'j '{qwt'Nqtf'k'p'tgy ctf'ēpf'dgwgt'k'j qrgö

[15: 4](#) "Vchukt "cn/O k cp."xqr035."r 07620

[15: 5](#) "Y cucokl'ej /Uj k'ej ."xqr06."r 034290

[15: 6](#) "Umtcj "cn/Lwo -ej "84-3<ōY j cvxgt 'yj gt g'ku'lp 'yj g'"  
j gcxgpu'l nqt kkgu'Cncj 'ēpf 'y j cvxgt 'yj gt g'ku'lp 'yj g'gct yj . 'yj g'"  
Uqxgt gli p. 'yj g'Cmj qrl. 'yj g'Cmlo ki j v. 'yj g'Cmly kugō

[15: 7](#) "Umtcj "cn/Cpdk cō'43-9; <ōCpf 'Y g'f kur qugf 'yj g'"  
o qwpwlp u'ēpf 'yj g'dkt fu'vq 'i nqt kkg' }J kō ; 'y kj 'F cxkf. 'ēpf 'Y g'"  
j cxg'dggp 'yj g'fggt }qhtwej 'yj kpi u;ō

[15: 8](#) "Umtcj "ct/Tc f "35-35<ōVj g'Vj wpgt 'ēgrgd c vgu'J ku'"  
rtckugō

[15: 9](#) "Umtcj "cp/Pwt "46-630

[15: :](#) "Vchukt "cn/S wt wdk "xqr0: ."r 077: 30

[15: ;](#) "Vchukt "Pwt "cy /Vj cscrc {p."xqr05."r 06660

[15: 2](#) "Vchukt "Pwt "cy /Vj cscrc {p."xqr05."r 038: 0

[15: 3](#) "Vchukt "cn/O k cp."xqr035."r 04280

[15: 4](#) "Umtcj "cn/Hcv "6: 320

[15: 5](#) "Umtcj "cn/Kut cō\*qt "Dcpk'Kut cōkn#39-660

[15: 6](#) "Umtcj "cn/Kut cō\*qt "Dcpk'Kut cōkn#39< 70

[15: 7](#) "Vj ku'ugpvpeg'y cu'tgr gcwgf 'hwt'vko gu'lp 'yj g'S wtæp"  
co qpi 'y j lej 'ku'lp "Umtcj "cn/Cpdk cō'43-32; 0

[15: 8](#) "Umtcj "cn/Kut cō\*qt "Dcpk'Kut cōkn#39-660

[15: 9](#) "Umtcj "cp/Pco n'49-44/490

[15: :](#) "Umtcj "cp/Pco n'49-3: 0

Ū`àb&Qá^cÁ Ū^æ&@ C}[\_]&^ ^}o Ø^ááæ& Ū`]]|:ó@Áj^



Ū` } ^ c

"  
"

Vj g'y qtf "ōs wpmö"o gcpu'qdgf kpeg"ceeqo r cplgf "d{ 'j wo kkv{ 0  
Hqt"gzco r ng."y j krg"cf f t gukpi "

k

w

c

"

Vj g'S wtæp"y wu'gplqkpu'wu<ōUwr r nēc w' { qwt 'Nqt f. "  
dguggej kpi n' 'c p f 'l get gw' Ō]625 "Qpg"qh'y g'uki pu"qh"  
dguggej kpi "c p f 'y ggr kpi "k' 'y g' r t g u g p e g' q h' I q f 'k u' v q' t c k u g' y g"  
j c p f u' k' p' u w r r n e c v k p p Ō]626 "Vj g' k p f k i g p v' o c p' u t g v e j g u' j k u"  
j c p f u' v q y c t f ' y g' C d u q n w g' C m' u w h h e k g p v. ' r t e { k p i ' v q' J k o " c m p g"  
c p f ' r w t i g u' j k u' j g e t v' q h' q y g t ' y c p' J k o 0"  
"

Cm j q w i j ' s w p w' k u' q p n { ' q r v k p p c n' } o w a c c d d ; ' k p' r t e { g t. ' k v' j c u. "  
p g x g t v j g r g u u. ' d g g p' i k x g p' u w e j ' c w g p v k p' y c v' k o c o ' c t / T k f c '\* : ε + "  
y w u' y t q v g' k p' q p g' q h' j k u' n g w g t u' v q' O c ø w p < ō S w p w' k u' c p "  
q d r i k i c v q t { ' i m p p c j ' k p' c m' v j g' f c k n { ' r t e { g t u Ō]627 "Qh'eqwtug."y g"  
r w t r q u g' q h' y g' k o c o '\* : ε + ' k u' v q' g o r j c u k g' y g' k o r q t v c p e g' q h' "  
s w p w Ō] H q t' g z c o r n g. ' k h' q p g' h q t i g u' v q' r g t h q t o ' k v' d g h q t g' y g "  
t w m w : ' k' k u' t g e q o o g p f g f ' v q' r g t h q t o ' c' e q o r g p u c v q t { ' q p g' c h g t "  
t w m w : ' c p f ' k h' j g' t g o g o d g t u' k' f w t k p i ' i m l w f. ' j g' o c { ' c n u q' f q' u q "  
c h g t' u c r o 0 "  
"

Eqpegtpkpi "y g'gks wgw"qh'r gthqto kpi "s w p w. ' k' k u' v j w u "  
t g e q t f g f < [ q w' j c x g' v q' t c k u g' { q w t ' j c p f u' w r ' v q' y g' n g x g n' q h' } q w t "  
h c e g = ' y g' r c m u' q h' y g' j c p f u' o w u v' d g' q r g p' v q y c t f ' y g' u n { = ' y g' "  
y q' j c p f u' o w u v' d g' n g r v' q i g y j g t = ' y g' h k p i g t u' o w u v' d g' e m q u g' "  
v q i g y j g t' g z e g r v' y g' y w o d u = ' c v' y g' v k o g' q h' t g e k k p i ' y g' "  
u w r r n e c v k p p. " { q w' j c x g' v q' n q m' c v' y g' r c m u' q h' y g' j c p f u' c p f "

tgekkg'k'rwf n( =qh'eqwtug."pqv'q'vj g'gz vgpv'vj cv'vj g'ngcf gt"qh"  
vj g'eqpi tgi cvkqp'y qwf 'j gct'k0628."

Vj gtg'ku'pq'ur gekke"uwr r necvkqp"cpf "qpg'o c{ 'tgekgy j cvxgt"  
uwr r necvkqp"qpg'y cpw0K'ku'cnuq"pqv'pgeguuct { 'vj cv'vj g"  
uwr r necvkqp"dg'tgekgyf 'kp'ctcdle"cu'k'o c{ "cnuq'dg'tgekgyf 'kp"  
Gpi rkuj 0Qh'eqwtug.'k'ku'engct'vj cv'vj g'S wtøple"uwr r necvkqpu"  
cpf 'vj g'uwr r necvkqpu'vj cv'vj g'kphcmkdrnu"\*:e+'tgcg' 'kp'vj gkt's wpw"  
j cxg'ur gekcn'xk wwg'cpf 'r tgggo kpgpeg0"

**Vj g's wpw'qhf higt gpv'r tc{ gt u**

Vj g'pwo dgt"qh's wpw'ku'pqv'kf gpv'ecnlk'cm'r tc{ gtu0Gcej "qh'y j g"  
hxxg'f ckn' 'r tc{ gtu'j cu'qpg's wpw'dghqtg'vj g't wmw:="qh'y j g'ugeqpf "  
tcmæj 0Dw'vj g'Hkf c{ "eqpi tgi cvkqpcnr tc{ gt'y j kej 'j cu'vy q"  
tcmæj u'j cxg'vy q's wpwu."qpg'dghqtg'vj g't wmw:="qh'y j g'htuv"  
tcmæj "cpf 'vj g'qyj gt"qpg'chgt'vj g't wmw:="qh'y j g'ugeqpf "tcmæj 0"

Kp'vj g"-K "cn/Hkt"cpf "-K "cn/S wt dcp'r tc{ gtu'gcej "qh'y j kej 'j cu"  
vy q'tcmæj u."y g'tgekgy'p'kg's wpwu="hxxg'uweeguukxg's wpwu"  
dghqtg'vj g't wmw:="qh'y j g'htuv'tcmæj "cpf 'hqt'uweeguukxg's wpwu"  
dghqtg'vj g't wmw:="qh'y j g'ugeqpf "tcmæj 0Qh'eqwtug.'vj gtg'ku'c"  
ur gekcn'uwr r necvkqp'tgeqtf gf 'hqt'vj gug's wpwu0"

Gxgp'kp'vj g" cncj "cn/c{cv'}r tc{ gt"qh'pcwtcn'uki pu; 'y j kej 'j cu"  
vy q'tcmæj u'cpf 'hxxg't wmw:u'kp'gxgt { 'tcmæj . 'k'ku'tgeqo o gpf gf "  
vq'tgekgy'vj g's wpw'dghqtg'vj g'ugeqpf . 'hqt'vj . 'uk'vj . 'cpf 'gki j v'  
t wmw:u. 'vj qwi j 'k'ku'gpqwi j 'vq'j cxg'qpg's wpw'dghqtg'vj g'v'p'vj "  
t wmw:0"

Vj g'y kt 'r tc{ gt. 'y j kej 'ku'c'qpg/tcmæj 'r tc{ gt'r gthqto gf "cv'vj g"  
gpf "qh'vj g'pki j v'uwr gtgtqi cvqt { 'r tc{ gtu.'j cu'c'mpi 's wpw'cpf "  
o cp{ 'tgeqtf gf "uwr r necvkqpu.'uwej "cu'kaki j hct"} vq'uc { . 'hqt"  
gzco r ng. "ōc uci j ht wncj ö; '92'ko gu. "ōcn'εhy nō'522'ko gu'cpf "  
uwr r necvkqp'hqt'62'dgnkxgtu0"

Vj g'r tc{ gt'hqt'tckp. 'hkn'vj g"-K 'r tc{ gtu.'j cu'hxxg's wpwu'kp'vj g"  
htuv'tcmæj "cpf 'hqt's wpwu'kp'vj g'ugeqpf "tcmæj 0"

Kp'cp{ 'ecug. 'vq'r tqmpj 'vj g's wpw'ku'tgeqo o gpf gf 0Cdw'F j ctt"  
cungf 'vj g'Rtqr j gv\*U<ōY j kej 'r tc{ gt'ku'dgwgtAö'Vj g'Rtqr j gv"  
\*U+'tgr nkgf <ōVj g'r tc{ gt'y j qug's wpw'ku'mpi gt'cpf 'cp{ qpg"  
y j q'y qwf 'tgekgy'j ku's wpw'mpi gt'y knj cxg'o qtg'eqo hqtv'

f wtkpi 'y g'vko g'qh'y g'F c { 'qh'T guwtg vqp0]629

"

Vj g's wpw'qh'y g'Kpckndgu'\*:c+

"

Kp'O cu:wf "uckf "y cv'y g'tgcuqp"dgj kpf "j ku'ceegr vpeg"qh'Kurco " y cu'j ku'y kpguulpi "y g'r tc { gt"qh'y tgg'r gtuqpu."xk 0'y g"J qn{ " Rtqrj gv\*U+:"J cf tcv':Crik\*:e+"cpf " k \_\_\_\_\_

c c C c k k c

y g'tgcf <õRgceg"dg'wr qp" { qw"

y j gp" { qw'ctg'ucpf kpi "hqt"r tc { gt"cpf "s wpw#õ

"

Hqt"gej "qh'y g'Kpckndgu'\*:e+."y gtg"j cu'dggp"tgeqtf gf "rpi " uwr r necvqpu'k'p'y g's wpw."y j kej "y g'ecppqv's wqvg"j gtg'hqt "ncem' qh'ur ceg0K'ku'uwtr tkulpi "y cv'y g's wpw'y kj "cm'ku"dnguulpi u'ku" pqv'y kf gn{ "cpf "htgs wgpw\ "r tceveg f 0'Y gtg"J cf tcv':Crik'cpf "y g" Mj wrcø'ct/Tcuj kf w"pqvtgekpi "s wpw'k'p'y gk'r tc { gtuA

"

F wtkpi "s wpw'y g'uj qwf "pqv'y kpm'qh'qwtugrk gu'cpf "qwt" tgs wguu'qpn{ 0'Y g"j cxg'vq"ngctp"htqo "J cf tcv\ cj tc'y j q'uckf < õcnl tw'y w o c'ø/f t0]62; "

"

Vj cv'ku."õVj kpm'qh' { qwt'pgki j dqt "htuv'cpf "y gp" { qwt'hcø kn{ 0' I qf "j cu'r tqo kugf "vq"i tcpv'y g'r gtuqpcnt'gs wguu'qh'cp { qpg" y j q'y qwf "r tc { "hqt"qvj gtu0

"

Kp'y g's wpw'y g"j cxg'vq"r tc { "ci ckpuv'qwt"gpgo kgu."cun'kpi "hqt" y g'xkevqt { "qh'Kurco "cpf "y g'O wurko u0' Kp"j ku's wpw'y g"J qn{ "Rtqrj gv\*U+y qwf "ewtug"ci tqwr "qh" r gqr ng."o gpv'kpi "y gk'pco gu'cpf "f guetkr vqpu0K'p'y g's wpw" qh'j ku'r tc { gt."J cf tcv':Crik\*:e+"wugf "vq"ewtug"O w:ey k{ cj "cpf " :Co tw'kdp'cn':C 0632 "Cv'cp { "tcvg."wy cmc "cpf "wdcttc"ctg" r ctv'qh'y g'tgri kqp."pc { "y g'hqwpf cv'kqp"qh'qwt'tgri kqp<

"

"1 æ æ ä ä " â

õK'v'y g'tgri kqp"qvj gt'y cp'mxg'cpf "j cvtgf Aö]633

"

15; ; "Umcj "Cn':Kø tcp"5<650

1622 "Umcj "cn'OW/co o kn'95< 0



- [1623](#) "Y cuc ~~ok~~'cuj /Uj k~~ej~~ ."xqr06."r 0'; 340
- [1624](#) "O wlt cf cv'tt/Tcij kd0
- [1625](#) "Umtcj "cn/C~~ch~~9~~7~~70
- [1626](#) "O c~~ep~~k'c / cf ws ."r 058; 0
- [1627](#) "Dk ct "cn/Cpy ct ."xqr0: 4."r 03; 90
- [1628](#) "O cuc ~~ok~~'g'S wpw'f ct 'Vcyfk "cn/O cuc ~~ok~~
- [1629](#) "Dk ct "cn/Cpy ct ."xqr0: 4."r 04220
- [162:](#) "Dk ct "cn/Cpy ct ."xqr05: ."r 04: 20
- [162;](#) "Dk ct "cn/Cpy ct ."xqr065."r 0: 30
- [1632](#) "Dk ct "cn/Cpy ct ."xqr0: 4."r 04230
- [1633](#) "Dk ct "cn/Cpy ct ."xqr08: ."r 0850



c c c c

k

c c c c



c c c c

õNc 'kɛj c 'kɛɔncj 'ku'O { 'hqtvtguu="uq.'y j qgxgt'gpvgtu'O { "  
hqtvtguu'ku'uchg'htqo 'O { 'y tcyj 0]636\_

c c c c

c

c

c c c c



c c c c

c



w



c c c c

c

c c c c

c k

k k

á ó â ð ä å ã · â ß æ

"

õQ'Nqtf #K'ku'cntgcf { "gpqwi j "qh'cp"] qpqt'hqt"o g'y cv'Kco "  
[ qwt'ugt xcpv0]63: \_

" â ä å æ ã ä ã · ß ã · â · ä "

—

w

c

c

c

—

w

"

**Rt kmpg'Vcy j kf**

"

c

c cncj

*õRqr{vj ghuo 'ku'kpf ggf 'c' l tgc v'kplwalegõ* [1643](#) "K'ku'uq"  
dgecwug'j cxkpi "c'r ctvpgt"eqppqvgu'y gcmvguu.'ko r qvpgpeg"cpf "  
vj g'kpcdkkv{ 'vq"cev."cu'y gm'cu'yj g"gzkuvpeg"qh'c'uko kxt "cpf "  
gs wcn'dgkpi ô vj kpi u'y j kej "ctg'kpeqpegkxcdng'y kj "t gur gev'vq"  
I qf 0

"

**Vguko qp{ 'vq'yj g'Cr quvguj kr**









âäã æ ä ä à â ..... ã ä ä"ä ä" ä"ââ  
â ó â äâ' äâ' ..... ã ä ä ä ä ä ä  
â

"

Q"o go dgt u'qh'j g"J qwugj qrf " }Cj n'cn/Dc{ v; "qh'j g'O guugpi gt "qh'  
Cncj #Nqxpki "{qw'ku'cp"qdrki cvkqp. "y j kej 'T qf "j cu't gxcgrgf "kp"  
y j g'S wt æ cp0

Qp "y j g'i tgc vpgui'cpf "qh'kpgui'qh' { qwt "uxv'kqp. 'k'ku'gpqwi j "y j cv'  
cp { qpg "y j qf qgu'pqv'kpxqng'dngui'kpi u'qp "{qw'\*k'k'pxqmkpi "  
dngui'kpi u'qp "y j g'Rtqrj gv'\*U+ 'k'ku'cu'kh'j g'j cu'pqv'kpxqngf "  
dngui'kpi u'cv'cm0663

[ gu.'tgo go dgtkpi "O wj co o cf æ'r tqi gp { "k'gxgt { 'r tc { gt"  
kpf kecvgu'y j cv'chngt "y j g'Rtqrj gv'\*U+y g'j cxg'vq'tghgt "vq'j ku"Cj n'  
cn/Dc{ v'\*U+cpf "pqv'vq"qj gtu0Cpf "kh'k'ku'pqv'tgcm { "uq."  
o gpv'kpkpi "y j g'pco gu'qh'r gtuqpu'y j qug'r cyj "ku'pqv'pgeguuct { "  
vq'v'gcf. "gur gekcm { "k'gxgt { 'r tc { gt. "y qwf "dg'cp"cev'qh"  
gzvtgo kuo 0

"

C'egt'k'p'r gtuqp "y cu'enkpi kpi "ugcf hcuw { "vq'j g"Mc -dcj "cpf "  
ugpf kpi "cny cv'dw'pqv'kpenmf kpi "y j g'r tqi gp { "qh'O wj co o cf "  
\*U+0K co "c / c

—

c c

—

—

—

c c

"

"

**Ucno**

"

c c

c

"õ k'pxqng'dngui'kpi u'qp "j ko 'c'pf 'k'pxqng'Rgceg'wr qp "

j lo 'lp'è'y qt vj {'b cppgt.ö]669 "I qf "eqo o cpf u'wu'vq'ugpf "  
ucnwcvkqpu"}ucno ; 'wr qp'vj g'Rtqr j gv\*U+'chgt "vj g" cny cv0Kp"  
r tc{gt. 'vj gtghqtg.'chgt "vj g" cny cv'y g"gzvqpf "ucno u'vq"j ko <  
"

" ° ã ââ"ä"ãää"â" ä" âââã ä â

Cuucro w'εrc{nc'c{{wj cφ/pcdk{w'y c'tc o cwnrcj k'y c"  
dctcmj #

õO c{'Cmcj ð'r gceg."o gte{"cpf "dnguikpi u'dg'wr qp"{qw."Q"  
Rtqr j gv#ö  
Vj tqwi j "vj g'xndktcj "cnk tco ."y g'f gcej gf "qwtugrku'htqo "  
etgcvkqp"}nj crs ; "cpf "cwcej gf "qwtugrku'vq"vj g'Etgcvt"  
}nj crs ; OC'vj g'gpf "qh'vj g'r tc{gt 'y g'cnuq'htuv'eqpxg{ "  
ucnwcvkqp'vq'vj g'i go "qh'etgcvkqp.'xk 0'vj g'J qn' "Rtqr j gv\*U+0'  
Vj gp.'y g'gzvqpf "qwt'ucnwcvkqp'vq'vj g'tki j vqwu'ugt xcpw'qh'  
I qf <  
"

° â ää ä"ä"ä ä" óââ äâã ä â

c c c c c c k

c

c

\*ε+<"õRgceg'dg"

vq'vj g'cr quwgu#ö]66: "õRgceg'dg"vq'P qcj #ö]66: "õRgceg'dg"  
vq'Cdtcj co #ö]672 "õRgceg'dg'vq'O qugu'çpf 'Cctqp#ö]673

c

c

" ° ã ââ"ä"ãää"â" ä" âââã ä â

"

Cuucro w'εrc{mwo 'y c'tc o cwnrcj k'y c'dctcmj #

O c { "Cm j ø'r gceg."o gte { "cpf "drgulpi u'dg"wr qp" { qw#

c

c

"

Vj g'r j { ukj p qo { 'qhtcrno

"

~..... c

~..... c

~..... c

~..... c

~..... c

~..... c

~..... c

~..... c

~..... c

~..... c

~..... c

~..... c

~..... c

~..... c

~..... c

~ ..... C

~ ..... C

~ ..... C

~ ..... C

~ ..... C

~ ..... C

~ ..... C

~ ..... C

~ ..... C

~ ..... C

~ ..... C

~ ..... C

~ ..... C

~ ..... C

~ ..... C

~ ..... C

~ ..... C

C



C



- [1647](#) "Umtcj " cf "5: <520
- [1648](#) "Umtcj "cn'Owpcłks wp"85<30'
- [1649](#) "Umtcj "cuj /Uj wt c"64<45<ōUc{. 'Kf q'p qv'c unłqh' {qw'cp {"  
tgy ctf 'łqt 'k'gz egr v'j g'cłłgevkqp 'łqt ' }o {j't grc vłxgułb
- [164:](#) "Y cucłł'cuj /Uj k:ej ."xqr06."r 034380
- [164;](#) "Cn'Mclłk"xqr04."r 06; 40
- [1652](#) "Dk ct "cn/Cpy ct."xqr0; 6."r 0760
- [1653](#) "Y cucłł'cuj /Uj k:ej ."xqr06."r 034420
- [1654](#) "Ok t:ej "cn'Ws wn"xqr034."r 032; 0
- [1655](#) "Dk ct "cn/Cpy ct."xqr0; 6."r 0850
- [1656](#) "Y cucłł'cuj /Uj k:ej ."xqr06."r 034380
- [1657](#) "Umtcj "cn/C |cd'55<780
- [1658](#) "Vchłkt "Pwt "cyj /Vj cs crx {p."xqr06."r 05270
- [1659](#) "Dk ct "cn/Cpy ct."xqr0; 6."r 08; 0
- [165:](#) "Dk ct "cn/Cpy ct."xqr0; 6."r 0860
- [165;](#) "Cu's wqwgf "łp"Vchłkt /g"P go wpgj ."xqr039."r 06420
- [1662](#) "Cu's wqwgf "łp"Vchłkt "cn'Oł cp."xqr038."r 0587=" c k "  
cn'Dwnj ctk"xqr08."r 03730
- [1663](#) "Cn'I j cłkt ."xqr04."r 0525"s wqłłpi "O wpcłf "C o cł "łdp"  
cpdcn"xqr08."r 05450
- [1664](#) "Y cucłł'cuj /Uj k:ej ."xqr06."r 0343: 0
- [1665](#) "Y cucłł'cuj /Uj k:ej ."xqr06."r 0343; 0
- [1666](#) "Cn'Mclłk"xqr04."r 05; 90
- [1667](#) "Dk ct "cn/Cpy ct."xqr0; 6."r 06: 0
- [1668](#) "Y cucłł'cuj /Uj k:ej ."xqr06."r 034420
- [1669](#) "Umtcj "cn/C |cd'55<780
- [166:](#) "Umtcj "c / c c
- [166;](#) "Umtcj "c / c c
- [1672](#) "Umtcj "c / c c
- [1673](#) "Umtcj "c / c c
- [1674](#) "Dk ct "cn/Cpy ct."xqr038."r 0; : 0
- [1675](#) "Dk ct "cn/Cpy ct."xqr0; 6."r 04990
- [1676](#) "Umtcj "cp/Pkucł'6< 80

Ù`àb&Qá^cÁ Ù^æ&@ Ç}[\_]&^ ^}• Ø^ååæ& Ù`]][]:ó@Áã



Óã|ã \*!æ @

''

S wtæp0'

''

Cn/Hcs kj 0

Cn/I j cf kt 0

Cn/Mc h0

Cn/Y ch0

Dk ct 'cn/Cpy ct 0

Hetc /j cð'c / 'Vct knj /g'Kuro k'} J ki j rki j vu'qh'Kuro ke'J kuvqt { ; 0

I j wt ct 'cn' kno 0

Lco k:'cn' C cf kj 0

Mcp / 'cn' -Wo o cn0

Mj qo gkpk 'Tw wrcj 'O wucy k0Ukt 'c / crj 0

O c æpk'c / cf ws 0

O cswñ'cuj /Uj co u0

O cuc ðn/g'S wpw'f ct 'Vcy fk 'cn' O cuc ðn0

O kt æj 'cn' -Ws w0

O wt cf cv't /Tci j kd0

O w ellcj 'cn'Dc { c0

O wpclcv'cuj /Uj c ðcpk {cj 0

O wpcf 'Cj o cf 'Kp" cpdcn0

O wacftcm'cn' cnk0 0

O wacftcm'cn'Y cuc ðn

O wcj j ctk 'O wtvcf c0Uc {tkf ct 'Ukt gj /{g'Pcdcy k'} C 'Uwtxg { "qh"

yj g'Nkg'Eqpf wev'qh'yj g'Rtqr j gv\*U; 0

aaaa0' cj ct cv'g'Tw

Y crx/j c'xc 'Y kr {cvj c"} O cuvgt 'cpf 'O cuvgtuj kr ; 0

Pcj l'cn'Dcr i j cj 0

Rc {co dck'xc" wmw cv"} Rtqr j gj qqf "cpf 'I qxgtcpeg; 0

S c ct 'cn'Lco cn0

Tkucrgj /{g'C nco /g'Ko co 'Mj qo gkpk0

Uchpcj 'cn'Dc ct 0

Vchkt 'cn'O k cp0

Vchkt 'cn'S wt wdk



Vchukt "C kd"cn/Dc{cp0

Vchukt "Dwtj cp0

Vchukt "Mcp|"cf/F cscøks 0'

Vchukt/g'P go wpgj 0

Vchukt "Pwt "cyj/Vj cscrc{p0

Vco cuj ci cj/g'Tc/0

Y cucøkt'cuj/Uj kæj 0

\ c{f 'kdp"=Crt0

"

"

---



# A Commentary on Prayer



Vāi^

Via} • iā^ | aā } Ū^ { à | | •

Ú~ àā @ | q Á | ^ , | | à

Ø | ^ , | | à

Ú!^ -æ^

## Chapter 1

Y | | • @ Á -āāāā@Á} àÁ

Ù^ | çã à^ Á ± à ` àã ^ ā@

Ë @ā Á | | • @ Á -āāāā@Ñ

Ë æ | aā | | • ā } Á -āā@Á

æ à Á | | • @ Á -āāāā@

Ë @ Ū | | ç Á | | • @

Ë @ Á | | ~ } àã Á - Á | | • @

Ë @ āā ^ | ^ } & Á , æ à Á

\_ | | • @

Ë @ Á | ^ æ ~ | ^ Á - Ū | à Á Á

@ Á - ā Á - Á | | • @

Ë @ Á | āā Á - Á | | • @

Ë | à^ | aā } Á Á | | • @

Ë æ æ ^ { ^ } ç Á | | • @

Ë | | • @ Á - Á G Ë @ ~ | Á

| @ { æ

Ë | | • @ Á - Á @ Á | ~ | & Á - Á

ç æ ~ āã

Ë | | • @ Á } à Á æ ~ ā ā } •

Ë @ Á ^ & | | & Á ^ & Á - Á

-āā@Á} à Á | | • @

Ë @ Á @ | • | | @ Á - Á | | • @ Á

æ & | àā \* Á Á @ Ū ~ | ç

Ë | : æ ^ | Á Á @ Á | | à • Á - Á

Q æ fāQæD  
ËV@Á~^&ø Åq åÁ|^\•q \*•Á  
[^Á^|çã å^Åq åÁ^ à{ ã•q }  
FÈU^}•^Á -ÁQ }| | Åq åÁ  
^•ç^|  
GÈU^}•^Á -Áç^} \* c@  
HÈU^}•^Á -Åã } æ  
| ÈV|æq q \* Åç^} c  
Í ÈU^ { { [ ] q \* Á ] Á ] åã Å  
Î ÈÖ^ æåãq • @ Á, qæ æ@Á  
[ç^| Å^æq } Å  
ËV@Áçã æ^Á -Á|æ^|  
ËU|æ^| Åq åÁ@ÁU^ | çq  
ËU|æ^| Åq åÁ ã æ Å  
ËY | | • @ Åq åÁ^ æåãq • @  
ËU|æ^| Åq åÁ^æ^| • @  
ËV@Á^\*|^•^Á -Á | | • @  
ËV@Áçã æ^Á -Á | | • @  
ËU|æ^| • Á@Å^| ç^Á  
åã-æ | ç  
ËV@Á|æ^| Á -RææÁ  
æËVæ^æ  
ËV@Áæ &cã Á -Á|æ^|  
ËV@ÁM q^| • æã Á -ÁU|æ^|

Chapter 2

Qç } çq } Á } å^ æ@  
ËUq &|^ÁQç } çq }  
ËV@Á | çq^Á | Á^| q \* Á  
}^æ } ^••Á^ | àq Åq|æ@  
ËV@Á^\*|^•^Á -Á | | çq æ Á  
, ~ | àq  
ËY ^Áçq^Á Á ç^ÁÖ | åÁ | Á  
c@Áæ^Á -ÁÖ | å  
ÈÖçq { ^ } çq -Á@Áæ^Á -Á  
| | | çq æ Á^ | àq  
ÈÖU^&| | ^&çq }  
ËU^ æã Á | Á^ æ çã Ñ  
ÈÖU^&| | ^&çq }  
ÈE | c@| Á^&| | ^&çq }  
ËV@Áçç } çq } Á q^•^çæ^ Á  
ç Á@Á^å  
ËV, | Áçç | çq^æ&ç^ } ç  
ÈÖÁ^&| | ^&çq }  
ËV@Á~^&ø Åq åÁ|^\•q \*•Á

[ -ÁÁ~ | ^ÁÁ c } c ]  
ÈV@Á!^^{ q ^ } & Á Á  
q c } c } Á c ^! Á & c }  
ÈV@Á^\*!^^• Á -Á c } c }  
ÈV@Á| ^Á -Á c } c } Á } Á  
c@Á ^ } q Á • ^ •  
ÈÖ } [ • á Á Á @ Á | ^ q q q Á  
• c ] Á , q á Á @ Á c } c } Á  
f | Á ^ q } ^ • •  
ÈV@Á - ^ & • Á - Á || ^ ] c  
q c } c } •

Chapter 3

Væ à á á @ Á È Ö @ æ  
È Ö @ Á à á Á Ö @ Á  
\* | ^ æ ^ | q  
ÈVæ à á Á Á c@! Á | æ ^! •  
È Ö | , Á ^ Á @ ~ | á Á ^ & á Á @ Á  
æ à á Á Á | æ ^!  
ÈV@Á ^ q q \* Á - Á à á  
ÈVæ à á Á Á | æ & Á | c | ^

Chapter 4

Ù ~ | æ @ Á È Ö æ @  
ÈV@Á • c ^ & c ^ Á ^ • • [ ] • Á Á  
Ù ~ | æ @ Á È Ö æ @  
È Ö { q | æ @ È æ @ q q È æ @ Á  
È Ö { q | æ @  
ÈV@Á [ | á Á Ö @  
È Ö È æ @ á | q | æ @  
È Ö æ à Á È æ q q + Á  
È Ö È æ @ q q È æ @ +  
È Ö q á Á q { q È á +  
ÈV@Á È æ Á [ | á Á á +  
È Ö ^ æ æ æ ~ á Á æ ~ æ æ  
} æ æ + Á  
È Ö q q È Ö á Á  
È Ö ~ • c q +  
È Ö @ Á } ^ Á Á @ Á c æ @ Á  
Ù æ @ Á  
È Ö á æ q | æ @ q q q æ Á  
æ q q Á @ æ | q È æ @ ~ à á  
æ q q Á æ æ È æ q + Á  
È Ö @ Á ^ Á @ • ^ Á @ Á ^ Á  
æ c æ Á q á Á c ^ Á & || ^ á Á



È/ @ Áæ àã ÒÁ -Á @!Á  
&!^æ!^•

Chapter 8

Ù } ~ c  
È/ @ Á ~ } ~ òÁ -Á à-!^} òÁ  
]!æ!^•  
È/ @ Á ~ } ~ òÁ -Á @ Á Ò æ!ã!^• Á  
GæD

Chapter 9

Væ @æ@ àÁæ àÁJææ  
È/æ @æ@ à  
È/ @ Á [| \* æ Á -Áæ @ã  
È! ã ç ^Áæ @ã  
È/^• ç [| ^ Á Á @ Á  
ÒÈ [| • ç ^• @  
ÈJææ æ  
È/ @ Á æ } ^! Á -Á ^} àã \* Á  
• ææ æ  
ÈJææ  
È/ @ Á @ • ã \* } [ { ^ Á -Á ææ

Chapter 10

Óã!ã \*!æ @